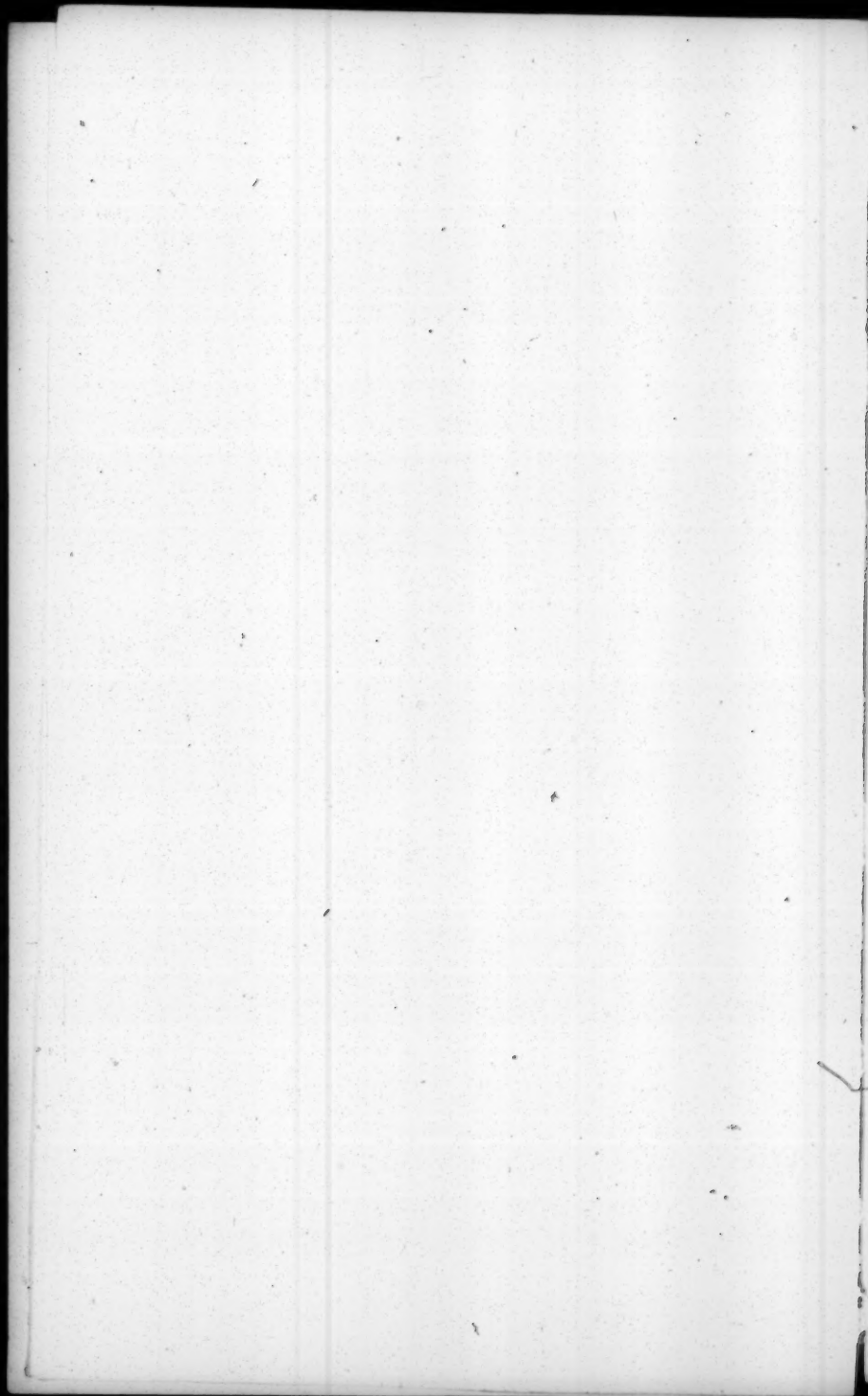


## The statutes

### Prohemium Johānis Rastell

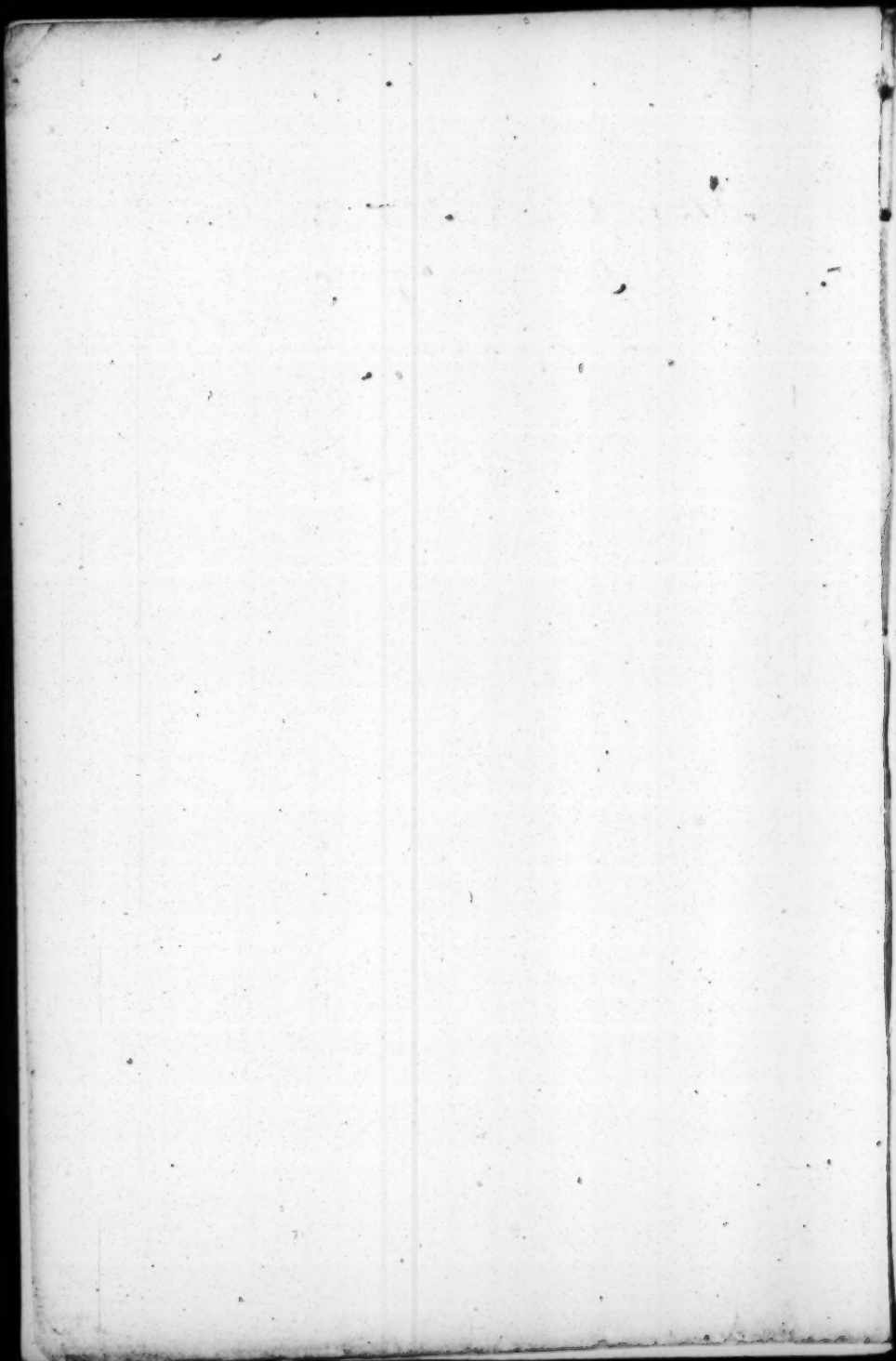
**B**ecause that the lawys of this realme of eng-  
lond. as well the statutes as other Juge-  
mentys & decreys be made & wrytyn most com-  
myonly in the frenche tonge. dyuerse men therof  
muse & have oftynis comunye in a comēt  
cōsyderyng that in reason every law wherto any  
people shuld be boundyn ought & shulde be wryt-  
tyn in such manere as to openly publiſshyd & de-  
claryd that the people myght ſone wythout gret  
dyffyculte have the knowlege of the ſame laws/  
But the hereby cause why the ſeyd laws of englōd  
were written in the frenche tōg ſhuld ſeme to be this  
firſt yt ys not known yn that when wylliam  
duke of normandy came in to thys land as ſlew  
kyng herrold & conqueryd the hole realme. Ther  
was a gret number of people as well gentylmē as  
other that cam wyth hym wherch wythout not  
the vulgar tonge that was that tyme blyd in this  
realme but onely the frenche tōg. And alſo becauſe  
the ſeyd kyng & other gret wyſe mē of hys coun-  
ſelpe wold & ſuppoſyd that the vulgar tōg wherch  
was then blyd in thys realme was in a manere

Al. Ames.





$$I-60 = 5$$



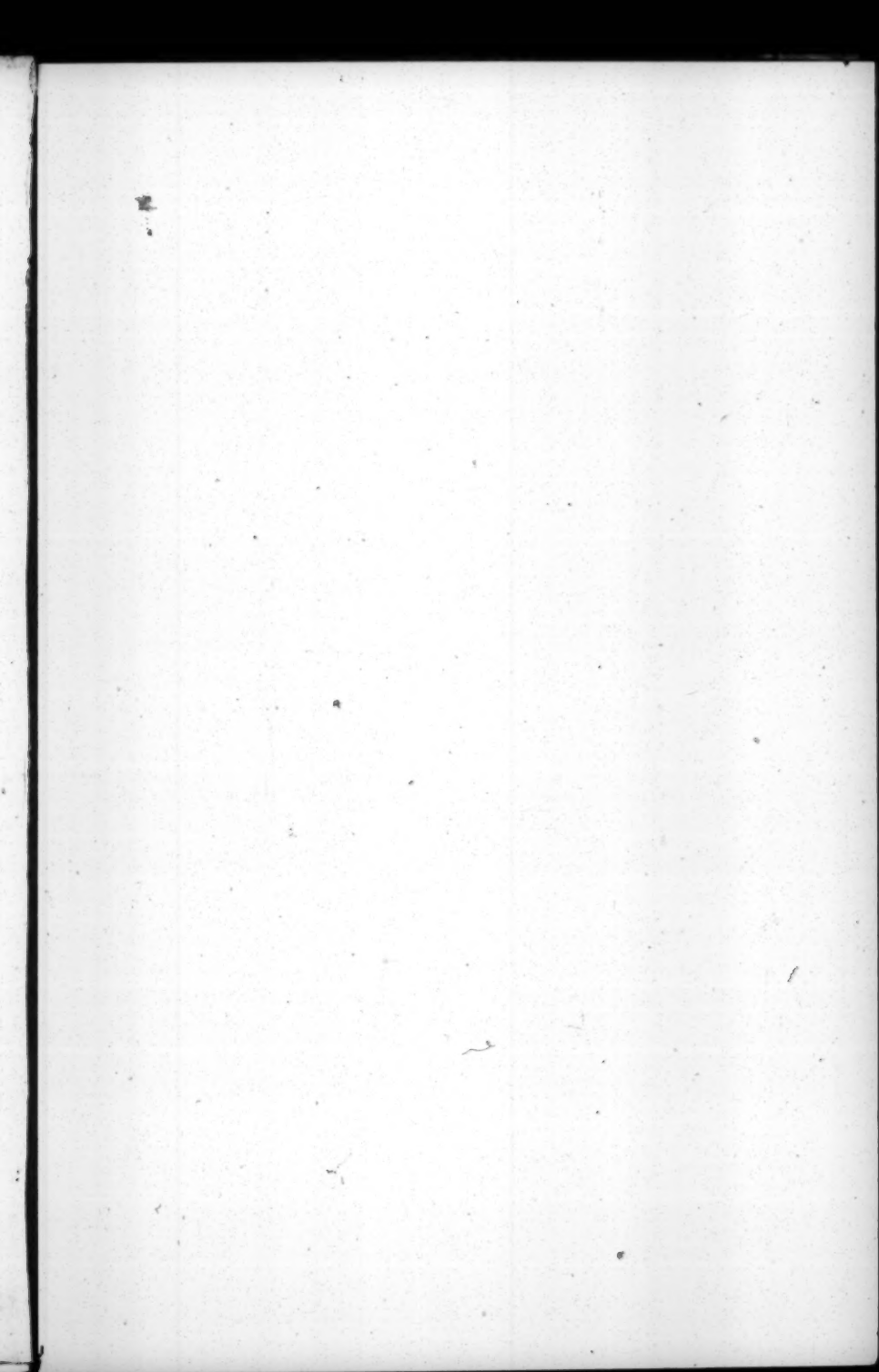
THE  
ABRIDGMENT OF THE  
STATUTES  
IN ENGLISH.

Anno. 143.



England. [Laws and Statutes — vi.]

BE 11/1



at homely & rude nor had not so grette coppyd  
 haboundaunce of wordys as the frenche tōg than  
 had nor that vullgare thong was not of yt self  
 suffycient to expown & to declare the matter of  
 such lawys & ordynaūces as they had determynd  
 to be made for the good gouernaunce of the peo-  
 ple so effectually and so subbstancyally as they  
 wold indyte the in the french tōg / therefore they  
 ordeyned wrote & indyted the seyd lawys that they  
 shold be in the french tōg / And forthermoze  
 long after the comynge off King wylyā conque-  
 tour be cause of the vse of the french tōg in this real-  
 me began to inpryncyple be cause that dyuers pe-  
 ople that inhabityd wyth this realme wiche cou-  
 nether spoke the vullgare tonge of thys realme  
 nether the french tōg. Therefore the wyse men  
 of thys realme caused to be ordeyde that shal-  
 tōes of law & ardoons betwen ptes shuld be ple-  
 dyd sheldyd and defendyd / answerd debatyd &  
 suggyd in the english vullgar tōg & more ouer sh  
 wrytyyn & enteryd of record in the rollys in the  
 latyn tōg because that euery man generally &  
 indyfferently myght haue the knolege therof  
 as appereth by a statute made In the .xxvii.  
 yere of Eiii c. vltio wherfore as I suppose for the



cause before reherlyd þ laws of thys realme wer  
indyttyd & wyrttyr in the frenchtong whiche was  
intentyd for a ryght good purpose.  
But yet besyde thys now of late days. the moste  
noble pryncce our late souereyn lord kynge henry  
viij. worthy to be callid þ second salomon (whiche  
excellid in polytyk wysedome all other prynces &  
reynid i yys realme before hys tyme) cōsidering  
& wel parleyung that our bulgare englysh tōg  
was maruelously amēdyd & augmentyd by reas  
son that dyuers famous clerkis & lernyd men had  
trāslate & made many noble workis in to our  
englysh tōg wherby there was mych more plenty  
habōūdāūce off englysh vsyd thā ther was in tyme  
past. & by reason therof our bulgar tōg be  
āplyfyed & sufficyent of hyt self to expoun any  
lawys or ordynancys whiche was nedful to  
be made for the orde of thys realme. And also  
same wise pryncce cōsidering þ the vniuersall pe  
ople of thys realme had gret plesur & gaue them  
self gretly to the redyng of the bulgare englysh  
tong. ordeynyd & causyd that all the statutys &  
ordynauncis whiche were made for the comyn  
welth of thys realme in hys days shuld be endy  
tyd & wyrttyr in the bulgare englysh tong. & to  
be publyshyd declaryd ad ymprimyd so that then



butuerally the people of the realme myght sone  
haue the knolege of the seyde statutes & ordynaunc  
es whych they were bounde to obserue / and so by  
reason of that knolege to abyde the dangere and  
penaltes of the same statutys / & also the better to  
lyff in tranquyltye & pease. whych dyscret chary-  
table & resonable order our most dyled souerayne  
lorde that now ys kyng henry the viij hath cōty-  
nuyd & folowyd and causyd all the statutys that  
haue be made in hys dayes to be also indyttyde &  
wrytten in our englysh tong to the intente that  
al hys lege people myght haue the knoleg therof /  
All whych goodly purposys and intentys in my  
mynde ofte tymys reuoluyde hath causyd me to  
take thys lpyll payne to translate out of frenche  
in to englyshe the abbreuyacyon of the statutys /  
whych conteyn forfeytours & penaltes. made be-  
fore the furst yere of the reyn of our late souereyn  
lorde kyng henry the vij. And also thoughe that  
the statutys made as wel in the tyme of the seyde  
kyng henry the vij. as in the tyme of our souerein  
lorde that now ys be suffyciently indytid & wri-  
ten in our englysh tong. yet to them that be desir-  
ouse shortly to knowe the effect of them they be  
now more tedvouise to rede than though the ma-  
ter & effect of them were cōpēdyously abbreuiat

Wherfore now as farr as my simple wytt & small  
lernynge wyll extende I haue here takyn vppon  
me to aboꝛegg the effect of them moꝛe shortly in  
thys lityll book / Beseechyng all them to whome  
the syghte therof shall come to accepte hyt in gree  
& though they shall fortune to fynde any thyng  
mysreportyd oꝛ omitted by my nedlyges oꝛ elis  
by nedlyges of the pꝛynters y ꝑt wolde lyke them  
to pardon me & to consyder my good wyl which  
haue intendid yt foꝛ a comyn welth foꝛ the causis  
& consideracyons before reherlyde / And also yf  
yt shall fortune them to be in dout in any poynt  
therof yet yf it please them they may resoꝛte to  
hole statute wherof thys book ys bnt a bꝛegmet  
& in manere but a kalender. And forthermoꝛe I  
wyl aduertise eueryman that shall fortune to  
haue any matter in bre to resoꝛte to some man y  
ys lernyd in the laws of thys realme to haue hys  
couñsel in such poyntis whych he thikith dowtful  
coꝛcernig these seid statutis / by y knolege wherof  
& by the dyligent obseruyng of the same he may  
the better do hys dewte to hys pꝛynce & souerine  
& also lyf in tranquilityte & pease wyth hys neygh-  
bour accordig to hys pleasure & comadiment of all  
mighti god / to whō be eternal laud & glory. ame

# The kalender

<b>C</b> arpens populer	clark of the market
admyral	clerk of þ eschekeyr
alyens	clerk of þ statut mar-
ambydexter	chant
apparel	colys
apprentyse	collectours
appraeyon	couoeyons
arest	cozysars & cozdynars
armoꝝ	cozoner
atteyndes	crykys
attorney	canage
archery	custome
<b>C</b> aylyffys	customers & ztrollers
beddyng	cozn
berwyk	<b>C</b> rapy
bows & bowstaups	drawlach
hotteller	dryelchaunge
bochets	<b>E</b> ngland
brokers	escape
broderers	eschau nge
botemen	eschetour
<b>C</b> alere	eschekeyr
cyrogrofer	estretys
clerkis	executours
	erpens for knyghtys

**C**anton  
feyres  
felauntis & partrich  
synours  
fozetoz  
fyllh  
forstallers  
freer  
fustpans  
**C**scale  
gaugyng of wyne  
gylbys & fraternytes  
gold & syluer  
goldsmithys  
**C**hatys & cappys  
haupns & rybers  
hawkys  
hwe weys  
horners  
horse & marys  
hostyllers  
hunters  
husbandry  
**C**urrot

hustye of peace  
**L**aborers  
lyuere of company  
lettours patentys  
london  
lordys  
**M**aympeys  
mayntenaunce  
marchal  
marchaunty  
marches  
money  
mortuary  
**N**orthumberland  
nusaunce  
officers  
ordynarys by bod  
incorporate  
oyle  
**P**anel  
parliament  
passage  
patenmakers  
patentys

pardon  
 pepondets  
 pewterers  
 phecicians  
 plays & gamys  
 plees  
 poze men  
 pope  
 prohibition  
 proteccion  
 prouicion  
 purueours  
 Repell  
 ryottys & routys  
 ryuers  
 robberyes & felonys  
 Saueconditys  
 serchers  
 seuerne  
 sewers  
 shepe  
 staple  
 thyppring & thypmys  
 thyrystys & baplystys  
 skauage

Coulbyars  
 stokkys  
 sylk  
 steleyard  
 statute marchaunt  
 surgyns  
 sub pena  
 swannys  
 Tanners  
 tyn  
 torn of thyrystys  
 tonnage & pondage  
 trauers  
 treason  
 Uacabodys & begers  
 wardys  
 warchaūdelers  
 venery  
 wynys  
 bytels & bytclats  
 worsted  
 wollys  
 blury





## **Accion popular.**

**I**f the defendant in accion popular plede a recovery in barre had agayn hym selfe by an other pson or els y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> same defendant before y<sup>e</sup> tyme barryd any suche playntyfe i the accion popular / The playntyfe may auerre that suche recovery was by couyn or that suche a playntyfe was barryd by couyn or colusion y<sup>e</sup> is to sey agrement betwene the playntyfe and defendant / and if such couyn or colusion be found y<sup>e</sup> playntyfe shall haue Jugement / and the defendant shall haue imprisonment of ij. yer<sup>s</sup> / Also a release made by any estrange pson before suche an accion or inditement or after / be not allowyd. **P**rouydyd y<sup>e</sup> no playntyfe be receyvyd to auerre suche couyn in case where the poynt of the same accion or where suche couyn or colusion hath ben before tried or lawfully found agayns the playntiff or ellis with them by the tryell of xli. men and not other wyse The fourth yere of kynge henry the vii. the xx. chapter.

**T**hat all sewtis from the xx. day of nouembre in the vii. yere of kynge henry the viii. by accions byllys inditement or informations vppon any penall statute wherby the kyng is only intytulyd to any det mouable good or cattell so forsetyd

**A. i.**

Shall be comensyd & sewyd within iiii. yeres next  
after the offence oꝝ foꝛseture / And that all suche  
seutis vppon any accion penall wherby the foꝛse-  
ture is gnyuyn as well to the kyng as to the parte  
that wyl sew it / thā yf the kyng sew it on: y ꝑ thā  
that sewit by the kyng be comensyd & sewyd with-  
in the space of two yere next after the offēce and  
foꝛseyt so made / And yf any other pson sew ther  
foꝛe as well foꝛ hym selfe as foꝛ the kyng ꝑ than  
that sewit be comensyd within the space of one  
yere next after the offēce oꝝ foꝛseit so made / And  
yf any accion oꝝ sewte be had oꝝ made otherwyle  
than within the tꝑmys lymytyd they to be voyd  
& of nō effect / The vii. yere of kyng H. viii. 2. iii.

### ¶ Admyrall.

¶ Mareners after ꝑ they be reteyned to serue ꝑ  
kyng vppō ꝑ see & reseyuyd their wagꝝ & after de-  
pte without lycēce of ꝑ admyrall oꝝ his leutenānt  
be bounde to restore ꝑ double of ꝑ they receyued  
& to haue ipꝛisōemēt of ii. yeres without bayll oꝝ  
maympꝛise / & ꝑ kyng & maūdyth all shippyss may-  
res & baylyffes ꝑ at ꝑ certificat of the admyrall oꝝ  
his leutenānt wityssige ꝑ same to arrest them &  
to put thē i ꝑrison ther to remayn tyl they haue a  
specyall & maūdmēt of the kyng foꝛ their deliue-  
raūce / & lyke punysshment be done of ꝑ seruātis of



## **¶ Admyrall.**

Admys maisters of shypys & all other þ shall be & tawntyd by iquire befoze þ admyrall oꝝ his leutenāt þ haue takyn ought of the said maryners to suffer them to goo at large after þ they haue them so therfoze arestyd the ii. yere of W. ii. c. iiii.

¶ All maner contractis ples quarellys & other thynges done oꝝ growyng within þ bodys of þ countes as well by lande as by water & also wrecks of the see shall be determynyd by the lawe of the land and not by the admyrall/ neuertheles of the deth oꝝ mayme of a man don in the great shypys beyng harboryd in the myddys of þ hye strems of the gret ryuers only benethe the byrgys of the same ryuers next to the see/ the admyrall shall haue iurisdiction & in no nother maner And also to arest the shypys in þ great strems for þ great vyagis of þ kyng & the realme/ sauig to the kyng all maner forfeytis therof comyng And also he shall haue iurisdiction in þ sayd strems duryng the sayd viagis only/ sauynge all wey to cytes and borowes and lordis theyꝝ lybertes and fraunches/ The. xv. W. ii. c. iiii.

¶ The admyrall shal medyl with nothige done within þ realme/ the xiii. W. ii. c. v. & he þ is greued agais this estatute shal haue a wylt bppō his cas agayns hym þ selwyd hym i the admyrall court &

shal recouer double damagis / & yf the defēdāt be  
attraite he shal pay xli. to þ kyng / the ii. p. liii. & xi.

## **C**Alpens.

**C**Þzours alpens cōuentuall institute & induct  
may haue theyr benefycis in englonde so þ they  
fynde suerte þ they shall not discouer þ secrets of  
the realme / The furst yere of henty the. v. & vij.

**C**Non of the kyngs lege people nor non other  
be fermour nor procuratour to any alpen whiche  
hath any benefyce within this realme / The. iij.  
yere of R. yē. ii. capitulo. iij.

**C**Alpens shall take no possessyon in no benefice  
in england without the kyngs lycence / The. vii.  
yere of Richard. ii. capitulo. xi.

**C**The kyng shall haue the possessiōs of þzours  
alpens in fee if they be not cōuentuellis institute  
& induct / The. iij. yere of henty þ v. þ last chap.

## **C**Ambydext.

**C**Ambydexters þ is he þ takyth mōney on bothe  
ptes shall be put i no Jurre / And euery on before  
whom þ he passyth hath power to iquire of his de  
faute & to determyne hit / The. v. yere of E. iii. & x.

## Apparell.

¶ Now except the kyngs grace þ quene þ kyngs moder the kyngs children þ kyngs byethern and sisters were any cloth of gold of purpure colour oꝛ sylke of purpure colour oꝛ furre of blake genetis vppon his body oꝛ hoꝛse vnder the payne of foꝛfetour foꝛ euery tyme. xx li. & the same appell.

¶ And no mā other than þ kyngs chyldeꝛn oꝛ vnder the state of a duke oꝛ markes were any clothe of golde of tussue on the payn of. xx. markes and foꝛfetour of the same apparell.

¶ And non other thā þ kyngs chyldeꝛn oꝛ vnder the degre of a dukꝛ sone & heyrꝛ apparant marques oꝛ erle were any furre of sables vnder þ payne of. xx. marke and foꝛfetour of the same.

¶ And þ non vnder þ degre of a sone of a duke marques oꝛ erle & their sones & heyrꝛ apparant and vnder þ degre of a baron were any clothe of gold oꝛ cloth of syluer vnder þ payn of. x. markꝛ and foꝛfetour of the same.

¶ And þ non vnder þ degre of þ sone of a dukꝛ erle baron oꝛ knyght of þ gart were any wollȳn cloth made out of this realme england yrelonde walys calys oꝛ marchis of þ same oꝛ barwyk except in bonettꝛ vppon payn of. x. markis and foꝛfetour of the same.

¶ And þ non vnder the degre of a knyght of the

### **Apparell.**

garter were any crymsyn beluet oꝛ blew vppon payn of .xl.s. and forfetour of the same.

**A**nd that non vnder the degree of the sone and heyre apparant of a baron knyght squyers of þe kyngs body his cup berers caruers & sewers to þe kyng quene oꝛ pꝛynce hauyng þe fee the tresorer of the kyngs chambꝛe and all other squyers for þe kyngs body cup berers caruers & sewers & other hauyng land to the yerely valew of **CC.** markes Justyces of both benchis the maister of þe rollys barons of the escheqꝛ and all other of the kyngs and quenys coucell & theyꝛ phelicyons & mayres of the cyte of london for þe tyme beyng were any beluet in theyꝛ gownys Jakett oꝛ cotis oꝛ furre oꝛ martenys vnder þe payn of .xl.s. and forfeture of the same except suche psons after here expꝛessyd and the sone and heyre apparaunt of all barons and euery knyght may were tynsel & crymsyn beluet in theyꝛ dublett

**A**lso non vnder þe degrees aboue namyd except the sone and heyres of knyght & other haupnge land oꝛ fee to the yerely valew of **CC.** mark were any cheyn of golde vnder the payne of forfeture therof except suche as be in this act expꝛessyd.

**A**lso the sonnys & heyris appant of all psons aboue namyd may were blak beluet in their dub

### Apparell.

lett<sup>r</sup> a blak damask roset a talowey / a chaumlet in  
they<sup>r</sup> gownys Jakett<sup>r</sup> and cotes.

Also non but the persons aboue namyd may  
were satten o<sup>r</sup> damaske in gownys Jakett<sup>r</sup> o<sup>r</sup>  
cotis excepte he haue landis fo<sup>r</sup> terme of lyfe o<sup>r</sup>  
renenuz to the revely balew of C. marke excepte  
such here after excepte vppon payne of .xl s. and  
fo<sup>r</sup>seture of the same.

And y non except he haue landis o<sup>r</sup> reuenuz  
fo<sup>r</sup> terish of lyfe to y<sup>r</sup> yerely balew of .xl li. o<sup>r</sup> els he  
be sone they<sup>r</sup> apparant to hym y<sup>r</sup> hath possessiōs  
to y<sup>r</sup> yerely balew of .C li. were satten damask o<sup>r</sup>  
silk chālet in their dublettis vppō payn of xli s. &  
fo<sup>r</sup>seture of the same.

And that non vnder the degre of a gentylmā  
except graduatts and yemē gromys & pagis of y<sup>r</sup>  
kynges quents & p<sup>r</sup>icis chāber & such as haue po-  
ssessiōs to y<sup>r</sup> yerely balew of xl li. fo<sup>r</sup> terish of lyfe o<sup>r</sup>  
C li. i goodis were any furris wherof there is no  
lyke kynd growig i englond o<sup>r</sup> els where vnd the  
kynges obeyssaunce on payn of .xl s. & fo<sup>r</sup>seture of  
the same furr purdyd y<sup>r</sup> y<sup>r</sup> furr be not of martins

Also the cofetret of the kynges housoide y<sup>r</sup> two  
clerkys of the grene cloth / the clerke countroller  
the chesse cler<sup>e</sup>c of the kechyn / the chesse clerke of  
the spycery / Gentylinen vishers of the kynges



## Apparell.

quenys and pryncis chamber beyng dayly wayters & sewers for the kynges quenys and prynces boorde endis / the sergeaunt of the seller pantry & seriaunt porter gromys and pagis of the kyngs priuey chambze may were i their doubletes Jak kettis and cotes veluet satteyn & damaske blake talwney & russet / and in their gownys damaske & chamlet / and a bout theyr neckis cheynes of gold and the coferer to were in his gowne latten of þe sayd colours and furre of martens / And sergeauntis of all other offyce / and sergeauntis of armys may were in theyr dublettis blak veluet damaske or chamlet / in Jak kettis & cotes damaske and chamlet / and gownys of chamlet.

Also the marchall of þe kynges hall quene and prynces gentylmen of euery offyce & gentylmen of the chappell þe maister Cookes the .iiij. seconde clerkes of the kyngs houshold may were dublette of blak veluet damaske or chamlet / & Jak kette & cotes of damaske & chalet / & chalet i their gownis

Also yemen of the garde and yemen of þe quenys chambze dayly wayters & yemen of þe crown hauynge þe fee may were dublettis of blak veluet latten or damaske & chamlet in gownys / And yemen and gromys for þe kynges þe quenys & prynces

### Apparell.

the moſthe and the the porters & all other gentylmen felowes in the .iiij. Innys of court may were dublettis of ſaten damaſke oꝝ chamlet/and Jakketis of chamlet.

Alſo y non vnder y degre of a ſone of a duke marques oꝝ erle oꝝ the degre of a loꝝde oꝝ knyght of y garter were any appel broderyd brochyd oꝝ gardyd with gold ſyluer oꝝ goldeſmythes worke noꝝ non other were any appell broderyd brochyd oꝝ gardyd with any other thyng than he is lymyted to were by this ſtatute on payn of .xl.s. & foꝛfeiture of the ſame appell.

Alſo y uon vnder y degre of a knyght & other befoꝛe namyd except ſperituall men & ſeriauntſ at the law & graduatis of the vnyuerſytes were a boue .iiij. yerdes of brode cloth in a long gown and in a cote oꝝ rydyngge gown .iiij. yerdes bpon payne of foꝛfeiture theroff/ noꝝ no ſeruyng man vnder the degre of a gentylmā a boue the yerde in his gown cote oꝝ garmēt/ noꝝ y he were therein no chamlet noꝝ other furre but lambe growyngge in englond wales oꝝ yrelonde on payne of foꝛfeiture of it oꝝ els the valew therof.

Alſo that no ſeruyng man vnder the degre of a gentylman were cloth in his hoſe aboue .xx. de



### **Apparell.**

a yerde except it be his maisters leuyng vppon payn of iii. s. iiii. d. and of forfeture of the same.

**A**lso þ non vnder þ degre of a gentylmā were any maner of sylk oꝛ chamlet oꝛ any poyntis in a ny apparell vppon his body with agletis of go:de oꝛ syluer / oꝛ gylt yd / oꝛ buttons oꝛ broochis of gold oꝛ syluer gilt oꝛ any goldsmith woꝛke excepte it be his lordis bage vppō payne x. s. and forfeture the same.

**A**nd þ non vnder the degre of a knyght other than be except to were gownys of veluet / were a ny pynchid shurt oꝛ pynchid ptlet of lynyn cloth oꝛ playne shurt garnyschid oꝛ made with sylk oꝛ gold oꝛ syluer vppon payne of .x. s. & forfeture of the same.

**A**nd that no seruaunt of husbandry shepperde comyn labourer noꝛ seruañt to any artycr out of Cytis and boroughs noꝛ husbandmā hauyng no goodes aboue þ valew of. x. li. were any cloth aboue. ii. s. iiii. d. a brode yerde / noꝛ non of the sayd seruauntis of husbandry sheperdis noꝛ labourers were any hose aboue. xii. d. a yerde vppon payn of. iii. dayes prisonemēt in the stokk.

**P**rouydyde that this acte be not pꝛeiuyciall to any weryng the oꝛnamentis of the churche

### **Apparell.**

to no marchaunt straunger / no to non ynn  
ballatours / The maister of hozis / The maister  
of hensemien to the kynge quene and pryuce / the  
maister of the kynges armery / no hensemien /  
fotemen / harold of armys mynstrellys players  
in enterludys / no to any for the tyme beyng in  
the kyngs garnyson / no in wagis in the kyngs  
warre / no to any weryng appell of the gyft of  
kyng quene or pryuce / no to no doctours no  
graduatis of the vnyuersytes but that they may  
were beluet in theyr tynpette / no to no mayres  
recozders aldermen shyppes wardens of sele  
shypps swerdeberer of london / baylyffes & Jura  
tis of the synk portis as well of all cytes townys  
and bozowes corparate as the mayr of the staple  
of Calice and the gouernour of the englyshe na  
cyon / but y they may were as their pcedecessours  
vled i tyme of occupacyon their sayd offyce / no  
to no whom y kyng shall gyue lycence by placard  
Also that the gentylmen vsshers of y kynges  
chamber haue the forseture of the appell worn in  
the kynges chambze / the vsshers in y quens cha  
ber the forseture there / the vsshers in the pryncys  
chamber the forseture there / the merchallys in y  
kynges hall in other placys in the kynges house /

## Apparell.

The merchallis of the quenys hall in other  
arts of the quenys house / The merchallys in the  
pyncis hall in other placis in the pyncis house  
by meane of seilour oꝛ by accion of detynew / & þ  
offycers that furst sealeth it oꝛ se with the accyon  
of detynew to haue the appell and to haue an ac  
cyon of det for the sayd penalties / so that the accy  
on be comensid within .xv. dayes next after the  
begynnyng of the next terme after the seafour  
the one halfe of þ penalte to his vse & other halfe  
to the kyng / Also any of the kyngs house whom  
the kyng shall name and appoynt may haue the  
sayd forfetours there as is befoze said if he furst  
seale it / And yf any of þ sayd psons comese not  
his accion within .xv. dayes next after the begyn  
nyng of the sayd terme next after þ sayd forfeyt  
than any of the kyngs subiectis þ wyl furst sue  
therfoze to haue it / Also the warden of the flete &  
mershall of the kyngs benche oꝛ their deputes to  
haue þ forfeyt of appell wone in westmynster  
hall and in the kyngs paleys there / And that all  
mayres shryffs and baylyffes in cytes townes &  
borowes and baylyff of fraunches and sheryffes  
vnder sheryffes eschetours in euery counte & con  
stables in euery hundryd i lyke maner to haue þ  
forfetour of appell wone within their Iurysdic

### **Apparell.**

ciōs as is beforesayd within y tyme lympttyd  
oꝛ els any of the kynges subiectis y wyl first sew

**A**lso yf any pson werp nge suche appell make  
any resyſtence than he to lose as muche moze as  
he shall forſeyt by this ſtatute to be recoueryd in  
lyke maner as is beforesayd / and in all the ſayd  
accyōs nother wager of lawe eſſon noꝛ pꝛtection  
to lye noꝛ the pte to be delayed by no plee. in diſa  
blemēt of his yſon noꝛ to be barryd by the kyng-  
ys pardon.

**A**nd y the lorde ſtywarde of the kyngis houſe  
beynge within the verge and Juſtice of aſſyſe &  
Juſtice of peale ſtywardis of letis oꝛ lawe dayes  
and euery of them haue power to hold ple of the  
premyſſis as well by examynacyon as by courſe  
of the cōmyn lawe / and to determyne the ſame as  
well at the kyngis ſewlt as at the ptes / And that  
all other actis of appell any tyme befoze made be  
viterly boyde & repellyd / *The. vii. §. viii. c. vii.*

### **Apprentiſe.**

**I**f any infant vſe husbandry tyl he be xii. yere  
olde and after be made a ppꝛetyle his couenant  
is boyd / *The ii. yere of Ric. ii. capit. iiii.*

**A**ppꝛetyle where his ſab & moder may not ex-

Spēd xx. s. by yere / his couenaūt is boyd / & he þ  
reteynith hym shal pay L. s. to þ kyng if it be not  
furst testyfyed vnder the seale of two Justices of  
peas of his contrey / and he that wyll sew for the  
kyngē shall haue the one halfe / and in euery iere  
they þ be out of seruyce shall be swoyn to serue o  
els put in stokkis vntyl they wyll serue. and this  
sewit shall be takyn as well before the Justyre of  
pease as other Justice / the vii. yere of. R. the iiii.  
capitulo. xvi. The Cyte of london is except tyll  
it shall please the kyngē / The. viii. yere of henry  
vi. & vi. And the Cyte of nozwyth is except from  
the sayd statute / The. xi. yere of henry the. vii.  
capitulo. xj.

**E**f any artyfycer alven straunger after this  
day reteyn any aprentyse to worke with hym but  
only of the kyngē subiects except his owne sone  
oꝝ doughter shall forset. xx li. for euery tyme / the  
on halfe therof to the kyng the other half to hym  
that wyll sew for hit / The furst yere of Rycharde  
the. iii. &. ix. in fine.

### **A**ppropriacion

**I**n euery lycence from hensforthe to be made  
in þ chauncery of a ppriacion of any pyshe church  
be it expressely zteynyed that þ oꝝdynary of þ place



shall assyue certeyn money to be distributyd pce  
ly of þ scrupl comyng of þ same churche among  
the poore pyshens / and that the bycarage be suffy  
cyently indowyd / The xv. yere of Ryꝛ. ii. 2. vi.

¶ Vicaragis apppyied after þ. xv. yere of kyng  
Rycharde be disappropyed and secular parsons  
shall be from hē forth ordeynyd byears ppetuall  
bppo the apppyaciōs to teche þ people & to kepe  
hospitalyte & no religious pson / the .iij. yere of  
henry the .iij. capitulo. xii.

¶ Churches appropried agaynst þ forme of the  
sayd statute. The xv. yere of Richard vntyl now  
be voyd. And that no religious man be made vi  
car in any churches so apppyied in tyme to come

### ¶ Arrest.

¶ All men must be redy at the comaundment of  
the shyriffe to sew & to arrest felons whan nede is  
as well within the fraunches as without / and yf  
any default be in the lord of the fraunches þ kyng  
shall take the fraunches to hym selfe / & yf default  
be in the baylyffe of the fraunches he shall have  
a hole yeres imprysonemet and make fyne and  
yf defaute be in any other they shall make fyne  
And if the shyrif coroner or other baylyf within  
fraunches or without conseyll suche folonyes or

seynt to arrest them & therof be attaynt they shall  
haue a hole yeres prisonement & after make fyne  
yf they haue, wete withall / & yf they haue nought  
they shall haue ii. yeres prisonement westm priu  
capitulo. xlii.

### Armour.

Armour oꝝ harnes caried in to Scotland and þ  
bessell and hoꝛse that carpyeth it to be all forseyt  
The vii. yere of Ryꝛ. ii. capitulo. xv.

### Attender.

No man attendynge vppon the kynge in his  
warre withyn the realme oꝝ without oꝝ by his co  
maundment shall not be attaynt by perliament  
noꝝ by other proces of the lawe / and yf it be such  
attender shall be clerely boyd & he shall forseyt  
nothyng / The. xi. yere of henty the. vii. c. primo.

### Attorney.

In all sewts where the exigent lyeth yf the at  
torney haue not his warrant of record the same  
terme þ the exigent is Juggyd he shall lose. xl. s.  
to the kyng yf he be attaynt therof by the examy  
nacyo of the Justice / The xviii. yere of henty the



next capitulo. ix.

**A**bbottis priours and other relygyouse shall make their attorneys in all plees agayns them in wepontakke of staynclyff and frenedeles wepontakke in þe counte of yorke / And þe steward & baylyffis shall receyue them vppon payne of .xl li. at euery tyme. This to indure at þe kynges pleasure  
The .ix. yere of henry vi. capit. x.

**E**uery abbot & priour & other relygyouse and their successours and other seculars what so euer they be within the realme may make their attorneys generall in euery hundred and wepontake / that is to sey euery relygyous vnder his comen seale & euery secular vnder his owne seale / and þe steward & baylyffe shall receyue them vnder the payn of .x. li. euery one that wyll sew shall haue þe onc halfe by wyrt of det / and the kyng the other half /  
The xv. yere of henry vi. c. vi

### **A**rchery.

**T**hat non shote i any crosbow nor hand gonn excepte he haue possession to the yerely valew of CCC. marke or els lycence from hensforth by the kynges placard vnder payn of .x li. þe one halfe to the kyng and the other halfe to hym that wyll sew for hit / and þe forgetour of the same crosbow

B.i.

oz handgonne to hym that wyll seale hit by accy-  
on of det/and þ non kepe any crossebow oz hand  
gonne in his house on payne of imprisonment & of  
forfetour to the kynge x l. And also that these de  
fauts be as wel punysshable befoze the kyngs cou  
sell as befoze þ Justyce of pease/prouydyd alway  
that this acte extend not to crossebow makers/  
noz to dwellers i wallyd towne within vij. myle  
of the see/and other holdrs on the see coste oz mar  
chis for agayns scotland/ keepyng crosse bowes for  
theyr defence / noz to no marchaunts hauyng crosse  
bowes & handgonnys to sel only/noz to non host  
loggyng any mā bryngyng them in to his house  
but the forfeitur to be onely vpon the brynger.

The vi. yere of henry viii. & xiii. all other actys  
of shotyng in crossebowes made befoze this tyme  
here by this acte are repellyd. ¶ That eueryman  
vnder þ age of .lx. yers beyng not lame or other  
ipedymment except spyrтуall mē Justyce of both  
benches & of assyse & barons of the eschequer haue  
abowe & arowes in his howse & vse the same & þ  
euery man rulers of chyldeyn purde 2tynually  
for euery chylde in his howse þ is vii. yeres of a  
ge tyll he com to .xvii. yeres a bow & .ii. arowes.  
and cause them to vse the same & if any of them  
take wagge to abate þ money on his wagge & whē

they shall come to. xii. yer<sup>e</sup> thā euery such yonge  
man to pbyde for hym self a bow & .iiii. arrowes  
contynually & for euery of þ sayd default to for-  
fet. xii. d. And þ the Justyce of assyse & gayle de-  
lyuer & of þ pease & stywardys of fraunches may  
therof examyn inquire & determyne & þ lord of  
of euery franchises to haue ther the forfeiture & the  
kyng in all other placys. And þ sayd Justyces &  
all other hed offycers to ponysh the suche as vse o-  
ther vnlawfull gamys accor<sup>d</sup>ing to þ statutys.  
& to comyt them to ward without bayll o<sup>r</sup> may  
impryse tyl they be bound to þ kyng<sup>e</sup> vse by obli-  
gacyon in sū some by þ Justyce dyscreffyon frōe  
thens forth to vse such gamys no more And that  
euery bowear for euery bow of ewe þ he maketh  
to make it. of elme o<sup>r</sup> wother wod of low pryce &  
if þ bowears theri be defectyfe & so foude by. xii.  
mē before þ Justyce o<sup>r</sup> hed offycers o<sup>r</sup> by examy-  
nacyon before þ Justices of pease mayres o<sup>r</sup> bai-  
lyff<sup>e</sup> thē they to be comytted to ward by þ space  
of. viii. dayes o<sup>r</sup> more without bayll o<sup>r</sup> maym-  
pryse by they<sup>r</sup> dyscreffyon. And that buttes be  
made in euery town & tynued & blyd accor<sup>d</sup>ing  
to the auncient law and custome.  
And that. ii. of the sayd Justyce of pease may al-  
syne and compell the bowears to inhabyte

## Archery.

In two oꝛ thre oꝛ mo place of the shyre/as ofte as  
shal lyke them/aud there to make bowes of elme  
oꝛ other wode of easy pryce/and yf no straungers  
conuey to any ptes out of the kyngs obeysauntce  
any long bowes oꝛ arowes oꝛ shaftes without yf  
kynges lycence on payn of fozfeturē & inprysone  
ment without bayle oꝛ maympꝛyse tyl they haue  
made fyne therfoze befoze two Justice of pease in  
the sessions in the counte where he was cōmyted  
to warde oꝛ fynde suerte foz paymēt of the same  
fyne/And yf no straunger beyng no denysyn vble  
shotyng with longe bowes without the kynges  
lycence on payn of fozfeturē of both bowe arows  
and shaftis and he yf can seale them to haue them  
to his owne vble/And that all bowstaues of Ewe  
brought in to this realme be solde opyn and not  
in bondellys/ The.iii. yere of Henry y. viij. c. iij.  
to indure tyl the next pliaiment/and after confyꝛ  
myd the. vi. yere of Henry the. viij. c. ii.

That no custome from hensforth be payd foz  
any bowstaues brought in to this realme contey  
nyng the lenght of syr fote and a halfe/ The. xix.  
yere of Henry the. vii. c. ii. There is mo statu  
tis of archery in the tytyl of bowes & bowstaues.

Acowehedf must be well stelpd byasyd and herde  
nyd at the poynt bypon payn of forseture & pri-  
sonement and to make fyne at þ kyngs pleasure  
And that euery hed be markyd with the sygne of  
hym that makyth them/and the Justyce of pease  
mayres and baylyffes in Cyttes and bozoughwes  
haue power to inquere therof & to puiyshe them  
The. vii. yere of Henry the. iiii. capitulo. vii.

### Baylyffes and Shyryffes.

If the shyryffe arest a man he shall haue. xx. s.  
for his fee and the baylyfe that dyd þ arest iiii. s.  
and the gealour yf þ prisoner be comytted to his  
warde. iiii. s. And that the sheryff vnder shyryffe  
the clerke of þ shyryff stywarde or baylyff of frau-  
ches seruaunt baylyff or coroner take. iiii. s. for þ  
copy of a panell / And for a warrant or pcept or  
makig of an obligaciō for to kepe his day. iiii. s.  
And he that doth the contrary shall forseyt treble  
damage/and. xli. to the kyng euery tyme/ & he þ  
wyll sue shall haue the halfe & the Justice of pease  
for to inquire therof/ The. xiiii. H. vi. c. x.

Baylyffes of hundredds make due excusion  
of the preceptis to them made by the shyryffe to  
warne the defaultis in euery playnt bypon payn

B. iij.



of forfeit of .xl. s. to þe kyng & þe euery Justyce  
of the peale hath power to examyn such default  
by which examynacyō they shalbe cōuict if they  
be founde gylty. The. xi. yere of henry. vii. c. v.

### **¶ Beddyng.**

¶ No fetherbed bolster or pelow that is to be sol  
de be made but of drye fethers pullyd or of downe  
ne onely vppon payn of forfeiture of the same  
The. xi. yere of henry the. vii. c. xix.

¶ No materas quyle or quylson be made but  
onely of one maner of stuf that is to say of clene  
woll or flockys vppon payne of forfeiture  
The same yere and chapyter.

### **¶ Berwyk.**

¶ No wollys be caried in to barwyk vppō payn  
of deth The. xxviii. E. iii. statute of staple. c. xii.

### **¶ Bowes. & Bowstaues.**

¶ Non sell any bow aboue þe pryce of. iiii. s. iii. d.  
vnder the payn of. xx. s. for euery bow and he þe  
wyl sell therfore to haue an accyon by wyrt or

playnt and the pte shall not wage his law The  
xxii. E. iiii. c. iiii. and the .iii. yere. h. vii. c. xii. it  
is ordeyned þ he that doth 2y shall forfet. xl. s.

¶ Every caryk shyp oꝝ galey that commeth froe  
venyse oꝝ other contreys where bowstaues be  
whether it be ynglyshman oꝝ straunger shall bꝛi  
ge in euery shyp. xl. bowstaues vppon payne of  
forsetoꝝ foꝝ euery bowstaf. vi. s. viii. d. and the  
serche to be by the mayrys shypstys & gouerners  
of townes which may assyue. ii. other moze expt  
& shalbe swoꝛne to make serch. p. xii. E. iiii. c. ii.

¶ Loke foꝝ bowstaues in the tytill of archery  
The. xix. of henry. vii. c. ii.

¶ Eny marchāt that byngeth maluesyn oꝝ tye  
must byng with euery but. x. bowstaues vppon  
payn of forseture foꝝ euery but. xiii. s. iiii. d. the  
one half to the kyng & the other half to hym þ wil  
sew foꝝ hit & that none of the bowstaues be solde  
but to the kyngs lege pcpull. p. i. yere. R. iii. c. xi  
¶ Ther be moꝝ statut of bowes i þ tytill of archeri

### ¶ Botteler.

¶ The styward of þ kyngs howse oꝝ tresorer of



the wardrobe shall send to all the v. port<sup>s</sup> where  
wynes be to be takyn for þ kyng<sup>s</sup> vse the certeyn  
number that þ boteler shall take / And yf the bote  
ler or his leutenant take more thā þ number þ  
maye & baylyffes of the. v. port<sup>s</sup> shall certefye un  
der their seals to the said tresorer or stywarde þ  
number by indenture made betwene them and þ  
takers / and yf it be founde that he hath arrestyd &  
takyn more than the number he shall restore dou  
ble damage to þ ptye and be put out of his office  
and put in impryson and make fyne at the kyng<sup>s</sup>  
pleasure / and the kyng shall assygne Justices whā  
it shall please hym to inquire these default<sup>s</sup> / and þ  
boteler shall answer as well for his deput<sup>s</sup> as for  
hym selfe / The xxv. yere of .E. iii. c. xxi.

¶ The kyng<sup>s</sup> boteler shall take his wyn<sup>s</sup> for the  
kyng<sup>s</sup> housholde within .x. dayes and after that þ  
merchaunt to do his pleasure not withstondyng  
þ botelers arrest or his leutenant / And yf he take  
more than nedvth he shall be imprysonyd & make  
fyne and raunsome to the kyng<sup>s</sup> / The. xliii. yere  
of Edward. iii. capitulo. iii.

¶ The boteler shall pay to the Gascoyn<sup>s</sup> in hand  
for their wynes / The. xxvii. .E. iii. c. v.

¶ The botelers leutenant must be resydent vpon  
his offyce vppon the payn of .L. ii. The. iiii.

ere  
yn  
te  
p  
on  
s  
p  
e  
u  
ce  
p  
a  
s  
?  
e  
b  
e  
e  
ere of Henry the .iiij. capitulo. xx.

### **C**Bochers:

**C**No bocher within þe Cyte of Lodon borough  
oꝛ wallid town oꝛ in the towne of Cambryge / ex  
cept the townys of Berewyk oꝛ Karlyle slee any  
beest within the Cyte oꝛ town vnder the payn of  
xii. d. foꝛ euery oxe / and foꝛ euery cowe oꝛ other  
beest. viii. d. / and he that wyl sue by accyon of det  
to haue the one halfe and the kyng the other half  
and no pteccion noꝛ esson to lye / The. iiii. yere of  
Henry the. vii. capitl i. .iiij.

### **C**Brokers

**C**Brokers makynge vnlauful bargayns & cheup  
sauncis with vsure / that shall be voyd / and yf he  
be found defectyfe by the mayre oꝛ other offycer  
where the bargayns be vsyd shall foꝛfeyt. xx. li.  
euery tyme and haue halfe a yeres ipzisonement  
and be put on the pyllory and he þat wyl sue hit by  
accion of det shall haue the one halfe and þe kyng  
the other halfe where nother pteccyon noꝛ esson  
shall lye The. iii. yere of H. vii. capitulo. vi.

## **C Broderers.**

**C** Broderers shall work no gold nor syluer med  
lyd with laten of spayne vppō payn of forfeturē  
The. ii. yere of henry. vi. c. xi.

## **C Botmen.**

**C** That botemen & watermen & owners of botē  
& barges take no more for theyr wagys thā hath  
ben of olde tyme vsyd & they ſh refuse so to do to  
forfete for euery tyme ſ treble valu of their fare  
the one half to the kyng the other half to hym ſ  
wyl sue for it by accyon of det informacyon oꝝ  
plentmēt and that ſ baylyſſ cōſtables & other  
offycers vppon complaynt areſt the offenders &  
cōmyt them to ward & to make fyne for the ſame  
And the Juſtyce of peale mayres ſheff of lōdd  
and ſtywardes of letys inquire as well for ſ de-  
fautes of the ſayd officers as of the defautes of  
the ſayd owners watermen oꝝ bargeimen.  
The. vi. henry. viii. c. vii.

## **C Calyce.**

**C** The inhabytaunce of calyce ſhall not bye of ſ  
mayer nor marchaundyle of ſ ſtaple vppō payn  
of forfetoꝝ The. viii. h. vi. c. xxvi.

**A**ll maner thypys accustomed to come from  
yngland to calyce except fyfther botys shall bryg  
with them theyr lastage of good stones for þe rep  
acyon of the becons & of the place callyd padysse  
The. x. henry. vi. c. v.

**T**he tresorer & viteler of calyce shall accompt  
euery secunde yere for the yere before byppd payn  
of .v. l. xi. wherof he þe wyl sew therfor shall haue  
the one half. þ. xxxi. h. vi. at pliamēt of redyng

**C**yf a man be seased of any londes in cales for þe  
which he shold do any seruite for the saluacyō of  
the same towne and yf he cesse of hys seruite by a  
yere & a daye the land shalbe seasyd in the kynges  
handes by þe tresorer of calyce & he shall do þe ser  
uyce and yf the kyng comyt the land to an other  
the other shall do it and yf he cesse therof þe lande  
shalbe seased agayne. &c. from tyme to tyme.

And yf the tresorer do not the seruyce when he  
hath the land in hys handes he shall forfete þe do  
ble value of the seruyce to the kyng.

The. xi. henry. vii. c. xvi.

### **Cyrogrofer.**

**T**he cyrogrofer shall not take but. iiii. s. for

the wyptyng of a fyne / and yf he do the contrary  
he shall lose his office and be forruggyd the court  
and haue an ycris prisonement & shall pay to the  
p'tye greuyd treble damage / & the sewre shall be  
before the Justice of the comyn place The.ij. yerc  
of H. the. iiij. capitulo. viii.

## Clerk.

Clerkys which be not within orders that haue  
had their clergy before yf they be araynyd after-  
ward they shall not haue theyr clergy / And clerk  
araynyd & coupyd vppon murder shall be mar-  
kyd vppon the left hand vppon the browne of the  
thombe with the sygn of an M and for any other  
felonye with a C. and these shall be markyd by y  
geallour in y presence of the Justice before he be  
delyueryd to the ordynary / purdyd that yf any  
parson at the second tyme that he is araynyd de-  
maunde his clergy because he is within orders &  
hath not his letters redy nor the ordynarys certy-  
fyat / than the Justyces shall gyue a day by their  
discreffion to hym to brynge in his letters or cer-  
ryfyat / & he fayle therof at the day to be put from  
his clergy / The. iiij. H. vii. c. xiiij.



## **C**lerk of the market.

**T**he clerke of þ market of þ kyngs house shall take no comyn fyne. And þ all falle mesuris and weyghts be byrennyd after the forme of þ statute and that he shall not ryde with aboue. vi. horsys noz he shall not dwell in no town noz other place moze lenger than neede shall require / and yf he do cōtrary to this estatute he shall pay to þ kyng at the furst tyme **℥** s. at þ second tyme. **x. li.** & at the thyrdd tyme. **xx. li.** The. xlii. yere Ric. ii. c. liiij.

The clerke of the merket shall haue his missuris and weyghtis sygned with the sygne of the esche kir therfore ordeynyd to all partes where he shall go in ynglond / The xvi. Ric. ii. capitulo. iii.

## **C**lerk of the escheker.

**T**he clerke of the escheke that makith pces after the taylor allowyd shall lose his office / The. j. yere of Richard. ii. capitulo. v.

## **C**lerk of the statute merchant.

**T**he clerke of þ statute merchant shall dwell byppō his office and be sufficient in the same counte or ell's he shall lose his office / The. xliij. Edward. iii. capitulo. xi.

## **C**oles.

**C**Wessellys callyd keels which byyng coles frōe new castell shalbe mesured how many chaudres they conteyn vpon payn of forseture to þe entent that þe kyng shall not be desceyued of hys custō þe is to say euery chaudren. lxx. The. ix. h. v. c. x.

## **C**ollectours.

**N**on þe is dwellyng in cyte or borow frōe whens þe pepull come to þe plyament shalbe assygned collector in any countye yf he may not dyspēd. C. lxx. by yere within the same counte out of the cyte or borowe The. xlviii. h. vi. c. v.

**C**ollectours of dimes shall not be chargid to answer to any byll agaynst them in the eschekp. The. i. R. lxx. c. xliii.

**T**he kyngs letters patentys made to any to be dyschargyd of the dysnies and of the colleccyon of them be clery boyde. The. lxx. h. vii. c. v.

## **C**onnuocacyons.

**T**hey that come to the connuocacyons shall haue priuilege as well as they that come to the plyament. The. lxx. h. v. c. i.

## Corpers. and Cordyners.

Non vsynge the crafte of corðyner vñe þ crafte  
of tanner / noꝝ tanner the craft of corðyner & he þ  
both the cōrrary to forset to the kyng all his tan  
nyd leder & botes & shoyes and to make fyne at þ  
kyngs pleasure not withstondyngt any charter  
oꝝ patēt made to the ȝtrary The. xiii. R. ii. c. xii.

Non whyle he vsleth the craft of corðyner vñe þ  
craft of tanner vpon payn of forseture foꝛ euery  
hyde by hi oꝝ any to his vñe tannyd. vi. s. viii. d.  
And yf the corðyners synde defaute in the leder  
tannyd by the tanners then þ tāners to forsaite  
foꝛ euery hyd so defectyfe. vi. s. viii. d. The. ii. h.  
vi. c. viii. & confyꝛmyd The. i. yere of. h. vii. c. v.

No tanner noꝝ other to hys vñe occupy the craft  
of corper noꝝ blacke no ledder on payne of forsete  
toꝝ foꝛ euery hyde. vi. s. viii. d. & þ no corper co  
rie any hyde if it be not suffyꝛyētly tānyd vppō  
payn foꝛ euery hyde so corped. iiii. s. iiii. d.

And þ no tāner put no ledder to sale but red as  
it cōmyth frō the tanne vppō payn of forsetoꝝ of  
þ same & þ no corper vñe þ craft of tāner vppō þ

payn of forfeiture for euery hyde. vi. s. iiij. d. / and  
that no tanner tane no shepe skyns vppon payn  
to forfeit for euery skyn so tanyd. xx. s. / The. i.  
yere of H. viij. capitulo. v.

**T**hat no cordener noz non to his vse / vse the  
craft of coriars vppon payn of forfeiture of. vi. s.  
viij. d. for euery hyde so coryed wherof the one  
halfe to be to the kyng & the other halfe to hym þ  
furst fyndyth it & she with it / And no coriour vse  
the craft of cordener vppon lyke payn / And that  
no tanner noz barker put no leder to sale before it  
be sufficiently dyled vppon payn of forfeiture for  
euery hyde. vi. s. viij. d. / wherof þ one halfe shall  
be to the kyng and the other halfe to hym þ furst  
fyndyth it and she with the same / The. xix. yere  
of H. viij. capitulo. xix.

**T**hat no straunger alyen bozne dwellyng in  
in the Cyte of London / in the fraunches of seynt  
kateryns / seynt Marteyns and the subberbis of  
the same Cyte / or in westmynster / or the bozowe  
of Southwerke bye any leder or waris in secrete  
placis but only in opyn merket where it may be  
seen assayd sealyd and ablyd good & sufficiently  
tanyd and coryed vnder payn of. vi. s. viij. d. for  
euery hyde / the one half therof to þ kyng & other  
halfe to the furst fynder and she wer therof / And

that the wardens of þe corpers in þe Cyte of Lon-  
don and theiſſe ſuffycient deputis may ſerche as  
well withyn the feleſhopp of tanners as þe feleſhopp  
of ſtraungers alyens beyng corweners as in theiſſe  
owne pper craft of corpers within þe fraſcheſſis  
foz leddyꝝ inſufficently tannyd and ſo founde  
þe owner to be comytted to warde without bayle  
oꝝ maympriſe by the ſpace of v. dayes and to foꝛ-  
feit. xx. s. the one half theꝛof to the kyng þe other  
to hym þe wylle ſew therfoꝛe And they that diſtur-  
be þe ſayd ſerches to be brought to geale without  
bayle oꝝ maympriſe by. x. dayes & to foꝛfeit. xl. s.  
the one halfe theꝛof to þe kyng the other halfe to þe  
ſayd feleſhopp of coriars & to þe chambꝛe of lōdon  
to þe uſe of the cōmynalte/and þe lordꝛ of all fraſ-  
ches afoꝛelaið to haue to his uſe all ſuche ledder  
there ſo foꝛſeytyd/and þe ſewit to be by action of  
det where nother proteccyon noꝛ eſſon ſhall lye  
noꝛ no ple in diſablemēt of his pſon noꝛ þe kyngꝛ  
pdon to be no bart/ The. iij. B. viij. c. x.

### **C**Coroner.

The corōers muſt certefye theiꝝ iquiſicions  
to the Juſtice of þe gayle delyuere next cōmynge to  
the ſame cōūte vppon payn of C. s. & alſo the co-  
roner ſhall haue foꝛ his lalour xiiij. s. iiii. d. to be

A. l.



leuyd of the good<sup>r</sup> of hym that dyd & murder yf  
he haue any / and yf he haue non & escape than it  
shall be leuyd of the mercymenis of the towne  
where the skape was / The.iii. B. vii. c. primo

¶ The coroners shall inquire vppon the beu of  
the body yf the murder were done by day & than  
yf the murderet be not takyn it is an escape to  
towne & the townshyp shall be amerced / The.iii.  
pere of Henry the vii. capitulo primo.

¶ That the coroner vppon a request made sitte  
and inquire vppon the beu of the body slayne &  
ded by mysadventure / nor take nothyng for any  
pson so ded by mysadventure vnder the payn of  
xl.s. The.i. pere of H. the viii. capitulo viii.

### ¶ Crykes.

¶ Marchaundises shall not be chargyd nor dischar  
gyd in cryke vppon payn of forfeiture except it be  
by cohozcion of tempest / The.iiii. B. iiii. c. ix.

¶ Marchaundise of the staple shippyd in cryke  
be forfeit / The.xiii. pere of H. the vi. c. v.

### ¶ Cunage.

¶ Cunage shall be at Calce as please the kyng  
The.ix. pere of H. vi. capitulo vi.

¶ Cunours shall receyue by weyght & delyuer by

weyght & not by number / The. xxb. E. iiii. l. xli.  
Cunours shall be sworn & the thyrde pte of þ  
bullyd be made i halpenis & farthyngs / The. iiii.  
pere of. H. iiii. capitulo. x.  
Loke moze of cunage in þ tytles of eschaunge &  
(money

### Custome.

He that carieth marchaūdisez not customed to  
any whete out of the realme but to calice shall for  
scyt the valew & shall be imprissonyd tyll he haue  
made fyne / & he þ espyeth it & gyuyth knolege to  
the resozet shall haue þ iiii. pte / the. ii. H. vi. l. v.

The custome of all wollen clothes þ shall be ca  
ried out of this realme shall be payd to the custo  
mers of þ porste where they shall be shyppyd and  
not to þ collectour of þ custome notwithstandinge  
the statute made þ. xii. E. iiii. The xi. H. vii. l. vi.

Marchaūt straungers made denizyng shall  
pay lyke custome as they shuldi haue done befoze  
they were denyzis / The. i. H. vii. l. ii. & the. xi. H.

Cloth made by marchaūt straun (vi. c. xliii.  
gers in robys & in lytvl pecys shall pay custome  
after þ rate / & cōmyssioners to be made to iquer  
therof & to certyfy in to the chauncery / The. xi.  
pere of H. the vii. capitulo. vii.

Non vnder the obediēs of þ kyng of englonde  
E. ii.

sell any marchaūdise in to Scotland nor bye nor  
of them of Scotland yf it be not customyd at ber  
wyk or rarelyle/ And that no marchaūdise shall  
be shypptyd betwene tynmouth and berwyk but  
only at berwyk/ and non sel no salmons of twe-  
de but the burgeys and freemen of berwyk vppō  
payn of forfeture of the marchaundise/ and he y  
wyl sue shall haue an accion of dett where essoff  
nor pterccion shall not lye and shall haue the one  
halfe/ (The. xxi. l. iij. c. ultimo.

Item y vi. s. viii. d. be payd custome for eue-  
ry mare aboue the price of vi. s. viii. d. before she  
be shypptyd to go ouer the see to be solde vppon  
payn of forfeture of the same mare / and for ma-  
rys of south tyndall suche custome as hath be be  
fore vsyd/ (The. xi. l. vii. capitulo. xiiii.

¶ Loke moze for custome in the tytill of Ton-  
nage and Bondage.

### Customers & Countrollers.

Customers & countrollers shall haue no shyp-  
pys of their owne nor med yll with the freyght of  
shyppe (The xiiii. l. ii. c. ix.

Customers serchers & countrollers shall be resi-  
dent & dwell vppō their offse: theyr owne psons  
without any depute vppon payn of imprisonment

and vppon payn of .l. li. and also the leuetendit  
of the boteler and the sercheours shalbe resydent  
after the same maner vppō the same pain to pay  
the one half to the kyng & the other half to hym &  
wylle sew and the customer must be swozne to ac-  
cōpt in þe eschequer of all pfytes that he receyued  
for payment of tayles and of all marchaundise  
chargyd & dyschargyd. þ. liii. h. iiii. ca. xix.

¶ Non þ holdeth any comyn hostre be customer  
cōtroller fyndour or sercher. þ. xi. h. iiii. ca. ii.

¶ Customs & cōtrollers serchers & gaugeours  
of wyne be not absēt i tyme of charge & dyschar-  
ge no. iiii. weke after vppō payn of forfetour of  
ther offyce The. xiii. h. iiii. ca. v.

¶ Customs & cōtrollers attayneyd of cōseilmēt  
of þe customes & subledys shallose to þe kyng. iiii.  
tymes þe valu of þe thyng cōseplyd þ. iii. h. vi. c. iii

¶ Customs shal delyuer a warrāt to þe marchāt  
of þe good by the customyd vppō payn of .x. li.  
to þe kyng & .l. s. to þe pty greued þ. xi. h. vi. ca. xv

¶ Customs serchers & cōtrollers. no. ther clerk  
no. seruant. vse no schādysle no. medyll with  
no shyppe no. haue no wharues no. kepe no hos-  
tries no. tauern. vppō payn of .xl. li. as oft & c.  
wherof he that wylle sew for the kyng shal haue  
the one half The. xx. henry. vi. ca. v.

¶ iii.

## **C**ustomers & countrollers.

**T**hat every englisshemā oꝝ mēchant straūger  
hauyng the conuayance of other mennes goodē  
enay custome them in his owne name so that the  
kyng be not dysseyued in his custōe notwithstanding  
dyng the statute to the cōtrary made / p. iii. yere  
of. h. vii. ca. vii. but yf he couēseyl the kyngē custō  
me thā the goodē therfoꝝ to be foꝝeyt to p. kyngē  
& he to foꝝeyt to the pte greued as moche money  
as the goodē foꝝeyted amoūtyd vnto and p. nō  
beyng free of pꝛisage oꝝ buttelorage custō any  
wynes of any other psons not free byppō payn of  
foꝝsetoꝝ to the kyng p. double valus of the pꝛisage.  
And that p. owner so greued to haue an accion of  
det agaynst hym p. so customyd hit of the valu of  
the marchaūdisē so foꝝsetyd wherin nother esson  
noꝝ pteccio shall lye noꝝ wager of law p. i. h. viii  
(ca. v.)

**T**he collector of subside & countrollers & they  
clerkē shall be all tyues redy to seale any clothe of  
golde oꝝ syluer batwdekyn & every other clothe of  
sylke and every corse of gold and sylke of the ma  
kyng of beyonde the see without any thyngē to  
kyng therfore and as oft as they take any thyng  
therfore to foꝝeyt. xx. s. and as oft as they vnr  
sonably delay oꝝ tary the marchaunte to foꝝeyt



for every tyme. xl. s.

The one half of the penalties to be to the kynge and the other half to the marchaunt so greved that wyll sew for it by informacyon in the eschequer or by accyon of det in the comyn law where nother esson proteccyon nor wager of law shall lye. The. iiii. yere. henry. viii. ca. vi.

### ¶ Come.

¶ Everyman may shyp come to what place y he wyll out of the realme without lycence save only to the kyngs enemyes yf the quarter of whete excede not. vi. s. viii. d. and barley. iii. s. in y port wher it was shyppeyd this to endure. x. yere The. xx. yere. henry. vi. ca. vi.

And after this act was made ppetuall

The. xlii. yere of henry. vi. ca. vi.

¶ No person comey in any port of this realme any whete rye or barley that is not of y growyng of englond yrelond walys or other yle therto belonging yf the quarter of whete excede not the p. yre of. vi. s. viii. d. the quarter rye. iiii. s. and y quarter barley. iiii. s. and that vppon the payne of forfetoure the one halfe to the kynge and the other halfe to hym that sealyth hyt

The. ii. yere of. E. iiii. ca. v.

## **Drapery.**

**C**on byng no clothes into this realme made in any other place vppon payn of forfetoꝝ. The xi. E. iii. ca. iii. And also cloth makers of other landys be in the kyngs pteccyon and may dwell and worke here at their plesure the same statute.

**C**lothes that lacke a yarde of mesure be forsa yt & the aulnegeour found in defaute, before the mayer oꝝ baylyffys where they be solde shall haue a yerys pꝛesonement and lose hys offyce.

The. xxv. statute de pannis. & he that wyll sewe in such case shall haue the one halfe of the thyng forfetyd oꝝ ellys the pryce.

**A**lso the byer when it is agreid of þe pryce may worke the cloth notwithstandinge it be sealyd with the aulnegeours seale and if it lacke of mesure it shall be forscyt and the mayers & baylyffes &c. shall certifye to the chauncelour such default and he shall wyte to the to delpurer the one halfe of the forsayte to hym that seweth and the other half to kepe to the kyngs vse The same yere. c. ii.

**T**he aulnegeour shall take for euery cloth of assyse of the seller a half peny and of half a cloth a ferthyng for hys offyce & if it be lesse thā half a

## **C**Drapery.

cloth nothyng & that he medyll with no clothes but such as be to sell and y<sup>e</sup> he inseale euery cloth what measure so euer it be and that clothes put to sale on sealyd be forsaith. xxvii. yere E. iii. c. v.

**C**loth not fullyd shall not be caried owt of s<sup>h</sup> realme and that no subsidy be payed therfore til it be fullyd. The. i. E. iii. ca. v.

**C**loth sowd to gyder of pecrys insealyd be forsaith & y<sup>e</sup> aulnegeour shall lose hys offyce therfore And also yf the aulnegeour seale any cloth that is not of assyse he shall lose hys offyce & the valu of the cloth and shall make fyne at the kyngys pleasure. The. iii. yere. R. ii. ca. ii.

**C**loth shall conteyn the assyse vppon payn of forseture and he y<sup>e</sup> espyeth the defaute agaynste the statutys of clothes shall haue the thyrde pte The vii. yere. R. ii. ca. viii.

**C**ogware and kendall cloth shalbe. iii. quartys of a yard brode as they were wonte to be so that they be not made of better woll than they were wonte to be The. xiii. R. ii. ca. x.

**C**Ro pleyn cloth tacchyd noz rollyd be put to sale in the Werys of somerset dozset oꝝ gloucester

## **C**Drapery.

but openyd vppon payn of foʒfetoʒ and that the makers weuers & fullers put theyʒ markys to e- uery cloth that they woʒke vppon payn to that it myred by þ Justice of pease **The. xiii. R. ii. ca. xi.** Cloth shalbe mesurid by a cord & they þ hold not þ assyse so limited be foʒsajt þ. ii. E. iii. ca. xiiii.

**C**No fuller noʒ other pson byc in the countye of surrey suffer & suche any cloth before þ the same cloth be fullyd & sealyd with þ seale therto oʒdey mid vppō payn of foʒfetoʒ of þ same. **rb. R. ii. c. x** A man may sell clothe as well karseys as other what lenght oʒ byede so euer it be & that non sell it tell it be met by the aulnegeour & scalid with þ seale therto oʒdeyned vppon payn conteynyd in other statutys and that non make fraude in clo- thes of karlapes vnder the payne of foʒfetur of the same **The. xvii. yere. R. ii. ca. ii.**

**C**Clothes made wouyn & fullyd at london oʒ i the subberbys of the same be insealyd with led oʒ with the seale to that oʒdeyned & yf they be solde vnsealyd as is befoʒesayd they be foʒfeyt to the kynge **The. iiii. yere. of henry. iiii. ca. vi.**

**C**Clothes of coler shall conterne in lenght by þ bak. **xxviii. yardys & in byede. vi. quarters & half**

And the ray cloth as much in length and .vi. quarters in brede vppon payn of forfetoꝝ & the aulnegeour shall seale them for the warderobe The .vii. h. .iiii. ca. .x. But that is repellid as touchig þ kynge The .ix. h. .iiii. ca. .vi. And after it is cōfermyd in the hole The .xiii. h. .iiii. ca. .iiii.

¶ Kendall wherof the doles is not worth aboue .vi. s. .viii. d. shall not be sealyd þ. .ix. h. .iiii. ca. .ii.

¶ Clothes callyd dosyns of the west pte & othes clothes plyted and tackyd befoze the syght of þ aulnegeour that putteth his seale therfoze oꝛ denyd to clothes that benot of assyse shall lose for þ fyrst defaute. x. li. at the seconde defaute. xx. li. & at the thyrde defaute hys goodr &c.

And it semeth by the wordys of the statute that such cloth callyd dosens shall cōteyn. xiiii. yerd & c. and he that wyll sew for the kyng agaynst þ aulnegeour in such case shall haue the .iiii. pence The .xi. yere of henry. .iiii. ca. .vi.

In this boke many other statuts of cloth be lafte out be cause they be repellid and other statutys made to the contrary. &c.

¶ This word cloth hath relacyon & extendeth to hole clothes callyd brode cloth oꝛ brode dosens & to no other & euery narrow cloth put to sale shall  
(conteyn)



## **Drapery.**

in lenght xiiii. yerde and in breds a yerde oꝛ els  
the aulnegeour shall cut the lyst of them vppon  
payn of vi. s. viii. d. foꝛ euery cloth that is put to  
sale befoze that the aulnegeour hath put to his se  
ale therto oꝛ deynyed / The. xi. s. vi. c. ix.

**N**on shall cary wollyn yarn oꝛ clothes not ful  
lyd out of þ realme vppon payn of foꝛfeiture of þ  
balew / & he þ espyeth it shall haue þ one halfe & þ  
kyng the other halfe / The vii. l. iiii. c. iii.

**C**loth makers of Northfolk Suffolke & Essex  
shall make brode clothes in lenght xxviii. yerde  
& xxviii. ynches & in breds within þ lyst vii. ouar  
ters & shall wey xxxviii. li. & narrow clothes whi  
che be callyd the streyt set clothes shall contayne  
in lenght .xiiii. yerde and in breds within þ lyst  
iii. quarters & di. quarter & shall wey ix. li. & di. &  
that all the said clothes shall be insealyd by þ aul  
negeour oꝛ sealer with þ seale of þ subshyd with  
war / and yf the saide clothes be put to sale & not  
mysuryd weyed and sealyd that he shall foꝛfeite  
the one halfe to the kyng and þ other half. to hym  
that espyeth it and seysith it / and that non carye  
the clothes out of the sayde countes befoze they  
be sealyd vnder þ foꝛsayd payn / And yf any aul  
negeour seale the clothes not beyng of the sayd

## **Drapery.**

myfure & weyght he fhall foꝛfeyt foꝛ euery brode cloth. vi. s. viij. d and euery narowe clothe. x. s. & the one halfe therof to the kynge the other halfe to hym that wyll ſew by accoꝛd of det wyt oꝛ byll in any of the kyngs court and ſhall recouer his coſt & daſh aboue y ꝑꝑꝛyncypall duchte / **The. viij. pere of. E. iij. ca. i. queſ how much is a li.**

**C**lothes ſhall not be carped ouer the ſee befoꝛe they be batthyd rowyd and woꝛne bypon payn ly mytyd in the ſtatute of. vii. E. iij. c. iij. as is befoꝛe / **The. iij. d. vii. c. xl.** but this acte extendyth not to beſles / rayes / ſaylynge clothes noꝛ to non other cloth that is ſolde vnder. xl. s. This act is confirmyd the iij. d. viii. c. vii. / **Dꝛouydyd** that this acte extende not to any cloth ſolde foꝛ foure marke oꝛ vnder.

**C**loth in greyn y yerdi ſhall not be ſolde aboue xvi. s. and out of greyn aboue. xj. s. bypon payn of foꝛfeture foꝛ euery yarde ſolde aboue the pꝛiſe ſoꝛſaid / xl. s. and he that wyll ſew by accion of det ſhall recouer the one halfe to the kynge and the other halfe to hym ſelfe i whiche nothet eſſoff pteꝛrið noꝛ wagger of lawe ſhall lye / **The. iij. d. the. vij. capitulo. viij.**

**¶** See dyuers good ordynauncys of clothe & of  
makers of clothe in the .iiii. yere of .E. the .iiii.

**¶** For the trewe makynge of cloth first that the  
wooll deliuered to be broken carded or spind shall  
be by weyght of habur by poyes sealyd and so de  
liuered agayn to the clothier and in xii. pounde  
semed wooll to allowe but one quarter of a pounde  
for the waste without any other thyng puttyng  
thereto desleyuably by þ breker carder or spynner  
vppon payn to forfeit to the lord of the lete for  
euery defaute. xii. d. vppon prose before þ mayre  
or other hed offycer calling to them couenyent  
psons for the prose therof / And þ the weyuer put  
thereto his vlyd marke / no; put nothyng disley  
uably thereto vppon payn of .iii. s. .iiii. d. for euery  
defaute And þ no be no colouryd wooll no; yarn  
of any carder spynner or weuer but in opyn mar  
ket vppon payn of forfeiture of suche wooll & yarn  
And that þ walker and fuller shall put no floske  
no; do other disleyt thereto no; shall not row no;  
worke no cloth with card on nether syde vppon  
payne for euery defaute. vi. s. .viii. d. / And þ non  
put no cloth to sale that shall shrynke in lengthe  
whan it is wet aboue a yarde & in bryde a quart  
and narrowe clothis after þ same rate vppon payn  
of. vi. s. .viii. d. / The one halfe of all these sayde

## **C**Drapery:

forset no to the kyng & the other half to hym that  
wyl sell therfore by wyrt byll oꝛ accyð where no  
ther wayer of lawe esson noꝛ pteccyon shall lye  
downded þ̄ this act extēd not to wollen clothes  
sallyd kendallys noꝛ carpenall whytes made for  
hose lynyng noꝛ to no tosstokes of deuðshyre noꝛ  
to any wollen cloth made in coꝛnewall noꝛ to ant  
cotons noꝛ playn lynyng oꝛ frysle made i walys  
lancasthyre oꝛ cheshyre The. vi. h. viii. ca. ix.

**T**hat nō make no clothes callyd whyt strayt  
to sell wthout it be when it is raw redy to be fuc  
kyd. xv. yarde long / a yarde & a half brode & that  
euery maker put hys owne marke therto and no  
other mark vled by fore by non other man vppō  
payn of forsetoꝛ of the same clothes the one halfe  
therof to the kyng the oder half to hym þ̄ sealeth  
it and this act to endure to the next perlyament.  
The. v. h. viii. ca. ii. And this act is confyꝛmed  
ppetuall The. vi. h. viii. ca. viii. And also addid  
to the sayd act þ̄ euery of the sayd clothes so raw  
shall waye. xiiii. li. at the lest vppon payn of the  
sayd forsetoꝛ & ruslet strayt be put in the same.  
Euery whyt wolle cloth sold at v. mke. oꝛ vnder  
may be carryed beyond þ̄ see vnbatbid vnshorne

And breydyd any acte befoze notwithstanding  
and he þ conueyeth any such white clothe thyder  
about the pryce of v. marke to fozeft the valewe  
of the sayd cloth the one halfe therof to the kyng  
the other to hym that shewith therfoze by accyon  
fformacio oꝛ other wyse where nother wager of  
laue pteccion noꝛ esson shall lye. The .v. yere of  
Henry the. viii. capitulo. iiii.

**O**ther statuts therz be that be repellyd oꝛ exte  
ryd therfoze I put them not in this boke.

Marke well all these statuts of clothes foꝛ some  
of them repele other in dyuers poyntes.

### **Dra blache.**

**C**onstables of townys shall arrest wasters and  
dra blaches foꝛ suspiciouse of felonye and put  
them in the geale tyl they be inqueryd of. The. v.  
yere of E. iii. capitulo vltimo.

### **Dyreschaunge.**

**L**oke therfoze in the tytle of vsurye.

### **England.**

**E**ngland shall neuer be subiect to the realme  
offraunce The. xiiii. yere of E. iii.  
in a statute by hyt self.



## Escape

**I**f any thyng be leuyd for the Escape of any these oꝝ felon / befoze that it be suggyd befoze the Justyce i eyre / he shal restore it to the parte / oꝝ to hym that payed it as moche as he toke / and to þyng as moche. westm pꝛim 2. vij.

**T**he escapys of felons and Clerkes conuict from hensforth Juggyd befoze any Justyce / be leuyd from tyme to tyme by the beu of the same Justyce. The. xxi. E. iij. 2. xliij.

**I**f the warden of the fletc let a man condemnyd goo by bayle oꝝ maynpryse oꝝ balston if he haue no cōmaundement by wyrt / he shal lose his offyce / and if he be attaynt therof by due proces the parte shal haue his recouere agaynst hym by action of dette. The. i. R. ij. 2. xij.

**L**oke in the tytle of Sheryff an accion of dette mayntenable agaynst þe Sheryf that suffred an escape of one that was in execucion. The. xxiij. D. vi. capitulo. x.

**L**oke moze for escape in the tytle of Cojoners.

## Eschaunge

**N**one take any thyng for to chaunge gold for syluer oꝝ contrary wyle vpon payne of forseytour

D. i.

### Eschetour

of the money so chaungyd but only the kynges  
eschaungours. The. xvj. E. iij. stat de pbi. c. xij.

¶ None shall make eschaunge for payment be-  
yonde the see without the kynges licence/ vpon  
payne of forseytour. The. v. R. ij. cap. ij.

¶ The chaungeour shalbe sworn and boūde in  
the chauncery for to bye marchaundyse of þ lan-  
de to the value of þ somme within. iij. monthes/  
vpon payne of forseytour. The. xiiij. R. ij. c. ij.

¶ None shal make eschaūge without the kyng  
lycencē/ and he that doth the cōtrary shal forseyt  
the value therof/ and he that wyl sue by accion of  
dette shal haue the one halfe & the kyng the other  
half/ wherin nother esson pteccion no? wager of  
lawe shal lye. The. iij. D. vij. c. vi.

¶ None of this lande paye o? gyue to any mar-  
chaunt straunger by way of eschaunge o? other-  
wyle any coyne of this lande of gold o? bullyon  
o? other maner plate of gold for his marchaūdy-  
sc vpon payne of forseytour of double valew of  
that coyne o? plate. And he that wyl sue by accy-  
on of dette shal haue the one halfe/ and the kyng  
the other halfe And he may haue it by writ byl  
playnt o? infozmacyon. The. iij. D. vii. c. xiiij.  
¶ Alike moze of this in the tytyle of golde & money

## Eschetour.

Eschetours shal be chosyn as the Sheryf / & that  
her be as many of them as there were whan the  
kyng toke the gouernaunce of the Realme / and  
that no eschetour tary in his offyce past one yere  
The. xiiij. E. iij. c. vii. Before this statute there  
were but. ij. eschetours in Englande.

Eschetours shal take the inquestes of theyr off  
yce byt wene them & the Jury of the same coun  
te openly in good townes oꝛ ellys it is voyde.

The. xxxiiij. E. iij. c. xi

Eschetours muste haue. xx. li. lande oꝛ fee oꝛ  
more oꝛ to be put out of theyr offyce . The. xlii.  
E. iij. capitulo. v.

Eschetours oꝛ comysioners which take inque  
stes of folkes nat retournyd by þe Sheryf shal lose  
cl. li. wherof he that wyl sew shal haue þe one half  
also they shal retorne those inquestes so taken by  
foze them into the Chauncery oꝛ Escheker with  
in a moneth after þe takyng vpon payne of. xx. li.  
to be payed as is beforesayd. þ. viii. H. vi. c. xvi.  
They shal pay to the kyng as moche as he is in  
doynagyd for the nat retournyng of them.

Toke more of Eschetours i þe tyle of Trauers.

D. ij.

## Eschetor.

¶ Every Eschetour shall take his Inquest of  
offyce by vertue of wytt of diem clausit exte  
mū/and of all other wyttes within a moneth af  
ter the delyuere of them/and that they shall take  
them in the good townes and open places/ & that  
he shall nat take for his labour and coste in one  
Countye aboue. xl. s. And if he do contrary to  
the premysles / he shall forfeit. xl. li. wherof he  
wylle sew it for the kynge shal haue the one halfe  
The. xxiiij. B. vi. capitulo. xviij.

¶ None shall be Eschetour except he or other to  
his vse at þe tyme that he is chosyn may dispende  
by yere in þe same counte. xx. li. And also he may  
nat let his offyce to ferme or make any depute if  
it be nat to suche one for whom he wylle answer/  
& he must gyue knowlege of the deputacion to þe  
tresourer within. xx. dayes after. And if þe esche  
tour do other wyse than is lymytted here/he and  
his depute/ that so wylle occupy vnder hym shall  
forfeit. xl. li. The one halfe to the kynge and the  
other halfe to hym that wylle sew it by accyon of  
Dette: wherin nother esson proteccion nor wages  
of lawe shall lye. And also the Justyce of pease  
ought to inquire therof: & make proces as vpon

an Indpement of itel pas / but Elchetours in cy-  
ties and towne be except. The. xij. E. liij. C. v.

**C**If any Elchetour or Compylloner put in any  
offyce conslernynge landes and inherytaunce in  
to any of the kyngs courtis whiche is nat presen-  
ted by. xij. men indentyd and by them sealyd / he  
shal forseyt. C. li. to the parte therby greuyd / noz  
that no elchetour noz other Compylloner syt to  
Inquere of any landes or inherytaunce except he  
or other to his vse may dispende. xl. marke by ye-  
re vpon payne of xx. li. And if he may nat dispen-  
de. xl. marke he may refuse to syt in any suche co-  
mmission / and shalbe dischargyd in the eschequer  
therof by his owne othe without fyne or fee. & p-  
euery elchetour and compylloner shal sit in open  
places accoꝝdyng to the statut before made: and  
that they suffre euery person to gyue euydence  
openly in suche Inquestes vpon payne of. xl. li.  
And the Sheryf and other hauynge retoꝝne of  
myttes shall retoꝝn before suche elchetours or  
Compylloners no persone to Inquere of landes  
except suche as haue lande to the yerely value of  
xl. s. within the same Shyre vpon payne of euery  
persone so retoꝝned. C. s. And that the Jury  
that shal be sworne shal receyue the counterpaine  
of the offyce indentyd & sealyd by the sayd erche-



## Eschetour

four or commissiouners and that to rest in the handes of the first person swoyne in the same Jury upon payne of euery one of the Jury of .xx. s. and that y<sup>e</sup> sayd exchetour or commissiouners shal receyue the verdet when y<sup>e</sup> Jury is redy to geue it without delay and to deluyet the counterpart of the sayd verdet indentyd to the Jury by payne of .l. s. And the clerke of y<sup>e</sup> petye bagge or the Chauncery or other offyccer there hauynge auctorite or other offyccer of the Exchequer hauynge auctorite to receyue suche offyces shal receyue the sayd offyce inquisicion to them offeryd within iii. dayes after it is offerd upon payne of .xl. s. And then the sayd exchetours or commissiouners shal be dischargyd of his penalte of .xl. s. for noncomynge of the same offyce within the moneth after it is taken so that the sayd exchetour or commissiouners at any tyme after the sayd moneth within another moneth than next inswynge to tyme the sayd offyce in to the Chauncery or Exchequer as the case shall requyre. And the clerke of the petye bagge to certefye the transcrypt of the sayd offyce the next terme folowynge the receyt thereof upon payne of .l. s. for euery defaute. And that no exchetour be spellyd to occupye his office continually aboue one yere / And that he that is

thetour one yere shall nat be agayne in .iii. yeres  
after the first hole yere endyd / and if he do his pa  
tent therof to be voyde / And the parte greuyd  
shall haue theyr recoueres of the sayd forseyt of.  
C.ii. by accion of dette / wherein no wager of law  
protection nor esson shall lye / And of the other  
forseytours the kynge shall haue the one halfe /  
and the parte that wyl sew it the other halfe by  
accion of dette where nother esson / protection /  
nor wager of lawe shall lye.

Wherby this clause of sherchetours extensy  
lynge theyr offyte ouer one yere extende nat to  
Eschetours in any cyte or towne corporate or in  
the duche of Lancaster / Cornewall and the coun  
ties palatynes of lancastre / chelster / durham / or  
ely or in any other counte palatynie in Englad  
walys or the marches of þe same / or to any esche  
tour made by any person hauynge auctoryte by  
fraunches pryuylege or by prescrypcion to ma  
ke theyn.

Wherby that this clause of the insuffycent  
of sherchetours & Jurors extende nat any esche  
tour i cyte or towne corporate ne to any eschetour  
made by any person hauynge auctoryte to make  
them / for inquisicyons of land / ne to any thetyf  
or baylis for retornig i any panel any psons before

the sayd exchequours of lesse value than is contey-  
ned in this acte. The exchequours of the Countes  
palentyne of Lancastre and Cheshire in this pro-  
uyslo oonly except.

**P**rouyded þ this acte extende nat to any Jus-  
tyce of pease for doynge any thyng cōcernyng  
the cōmyssion of the pease. The. i. R. viij. c. viij.  
to endure to the next parlyament: But this acte  
is confyrmyd perpetuall. The. iij. R. viij. c. ij.

### **E**schekyr.

**C**lerke of the eschequer makynge proces after  
a taylor alowed shall lose his offyce and yelde da-  
mage to the parte greuyd / & that by þ discreccion  
of the tresorer & barons. The. i. R. ij. c. v.

Loke for the eschequer in þ statute called Statu-  
tu scaccarij the forme of þ eschequer & al accōpts.  
Wyuers other statutes therof there be that be nat  
penall therfore I put them nat in this boke.

### **E**stretys.

**T**he Sheryf and his mynysters shal shew the  
estretes vnder the seale of the eschequer: and if he  
leuey estretes that be nat dew he shal yelde to the  
pte his treble damage: And he shal haue his sewt

atwell before Justyce of pease as other Justyce.  
And that no copy be made of suche estrete but to  
the Baylyf of the franchises & that vnder the seale  
of the Sheryf / and that the Baylyf of the fran-  
ches shal accompt by his copy in þe eschequer. The  
xliij. E. iij. capitulo. ix.

**N**one estrete shal go out of the Counte before  
that it be seen by. ij. Justyce of pease / wherof one  
to be of the Quor. And the estrete shalbe inden-  
tyd one parte sealed with the seale of the Justyce  
of pease / and the other with the seale of the She-  
ryf. And if the Sheryf or other offycer leuey any  
amercyament by estrete nat examyned agaynst  
this ordynaunce and therof be attaynte by exa-  
minacion of a Justyce of the pease that shal be  
thereto assygned yerely by the custos rotuloru or  
the eldest Justyce of þe quor in his absence shal  
forfeyt to the kynge. xl. s. The. xi. Henry. iij.  
capitulo. xv.

Other statutes there be of estretes / but they be  
nat penall.

### Executours.

**E**xecutours shal haue a wyrt out of the Chaci-  
cey with. ii. proclamacions retonable in the cō-  
myn place agaynst the howshold seruantes of

the testatour þ̄ haue spoyled oꝝ eloynd þ̄ good  
after the deth of the testatour and if the wyȝt be  
retoȝnyd seruyd and the defendauntes make de  
faute they shalbe attaynt of felony and if they ap  
pere they shalbe comyt to pꝛyson there to tary at  
the discreccion of the Justyce tyll they haue an  
swerd to the executors by byll oꝝ wyȝt of þ̄ first  
takynge so that suche accyons be sewyd with ef  
fect / And they shal nat go out of pꝛyson without  
syndyng surete to the executors by way of reco  
gnysaunce to kepe theyꝝ dayes in the court / and if  
the gealour let them go without surete &c. he shal  
lose. xl. li. to the executors / And no proteccion  
lyeth in any accõ taken vpon this statute. The  
xxxiij. §. vi. capitulo. i.

### Expensis foꝝ knyghtis

**T**he sheryf at the next Counte holden after þ̄  
delvuraunce of the wyȝt to hym / foꝝ the election  
of the knyghte shall make proclamacion that the  
coroners and constables and baylyffes of euery  
hundred be at the next couẽte to assesse the wages  
of the knyghtes / and that the Sheryf vnder she  
ryf / coroner / oꝝ baylyffes foꝝ the tyme beyng be  
there vpon payne of. xl. s. At whiche tyme the  
Sheryf in the pꝛesens of them and the sewtours



of the counte shall assesse euery hundred to a cer-  
teyne summe. And than they must cesse euery tow-  
ne within the hundred so that the summe in euery  
towne amount in all to the hole summe of the hun-  
dred and nat aboue. And if the Sheryf leue mo-  
re he shall forkeyt to the kyng euery tyme. xx. li.  
and. x. li. to the parte that wyl sue by Scire faci-  
as / and if he make default oꝛ be quyt the pte shal  
recouer. xx. li. foꝛ the kyng / and. x. li. foꝛ hymself  
and treble domage. The. xxiii. §. vi. ca. xi.

### Faucon

Who so euer fynde any Faucon / tarcelet / lancer  
oꝛ laneret / oꝛ other faucon that is lost that incon-  
tynent he brynge it to the Sheryf of the shyre /  
and that the Sheryf make proclamacion in all the  
good townes that he hath suche a faucon. & if he  
that oweth it oꝛ any of his chaleng it & pꝛoue it re-  
sonably he shal pay foꝛ y cost & haue the faucon  
agayne / & if none come withi. iiii. monthes to cha-  
lenge the Sheryf shal haue y faucon makyng gre  
with hym y toke it if he be a poꝛe man / & if he y to  
ke it be a gentylman & of estate to haue a faucon  
than the Sheryf to delyuer hym y faucon takyng  
resonable cost of hym foꝛ the whyle y he keppe it  
And if he that so hath taken any faucon and con-  
seyl it & kepe it secret and after be therof attaynt

he shall haue.ii. yeres prysonement and yelde to  
the lord that owed it the pryce of the faucon if  
he be able / and if nat than to tary the longer in  
pylson. The. xxiii. E. iii. l. xxi.

He that taketh away a faucon nat doynge af-  
ter the ordynaunce before sayd it shalbe done of  
hym as of a thefe. The. xxvii. E. l. xix.

Loke moze for faucons in the tytle of hawk.

### **C Fevers.**

Al ery shalbe made at the begynnyng of euery  
feyre how longe it shall indure / & that none shall  
sell after vpon payne to be greuously pynished  
agaynst the kyng / And the lordes shall holde no  
lenger theyr auctoryte vpon payne of takynge  
the feyres in to the kyngs handes tyll fyne be ma-  
de. The. ii. E. iii. l. xiii.

Marchauntes that sell marchaundyse after þ  
feyre endyd shall lose to the kyng the double va-  
lue therof. And he that wyll sew for þ kyng shall  
be receyued and shall haue the. iiii. parte therof.  
The. v. E. iii. capitulo. vii.

All feyres and markettes in the feestes of the  
Ascencion / Corpus christi / wytsunday / die para-  
reues / and all sondayes shall vtterly cesse from  
the shewyng of any ware except necessary wteyl

þppō payne offorfeytour of the same goodes to  
the lordes of the lyberte/ except only fore sonday  
in the hermytt. And they that haue noo power to  
kepe feyre oꝝ market but suche dayes: They may  
kepe it within. iiii. dayes before oꝝ after any of þ  
sayd feestes after proclamation firste made: and  
without any fyne to be forfeyt to the kyng / And  
they that haue by theyꝝ graunt suffycient dayes  
before the sayd festes oꝝ after shal kepe the nom-  
bre of theyꝝ dayes in lyke maner to holde them  
except in þ sayd festes. And this prouysson shal  
dure vnto þ next parlyament and so from thens  
forth except some resonable cause be then alleg-  
gyd why this statute shulde nat be expedyent.  
The. xxviii. H. vi. capitulo. v.

¶ They of London maye go to euery feyre oꝝ  
market and if any interrupt them he shal forfeyt  
x. li. and he that wyl sew an accion of dette shal  
recouer the one halfe to the kyng / and the other  
halfe to hym selfe wherin no wager of lawe shal  
lye. The. iiii. H. vi. 2. tr.

¶ Loke for feyre court in the tytle of pipouers.

### ¶ Fesautis & partrychis.

¶ None may take Fesaunte oꝝ Partriche in an  
other mannes grounde with nettyes oꝝ other en-

gynes vpon payne of. x. li. The one halfe to the  
owner of the grounde / and the other halfe to hym  
that wyll sew it. The. xi. B. vii. c. xviij.

### **Fynours**

**C**None fynour and departer of golde and syl-  
uer Alaye no golde no? syluer no? sell none but  
only to the offycers of the mynt? chaig? o? gold  
smythes vpon payne of forfeytoure therof / y one  
half therof to y kyng / the other halfe to hym that  
can espye it and wyll sew in the Eschequer. And y  
they? syluer be so fyne that it maye bere. xij. dr.  
weyght of alaye in euery. li. a c. And that suche  
fynour put his sygne vpon suche fyne syluer.  
The. liij. B. vii. capitulo. ij.

Take moze of this i y tytyle of gold goldsmythes  
fynours & money.

### **Forfeytoure**

**I**t is lawfull to no man to seale o? to take the  
goodes of any that is arested o? in pryson for fe-  
lonye tyll that he be therof conuyrt o? attcpnt o?  
vntyll that he haue otherwayes forsyryed the sa-  
me goodes. And if any do the contrary / he shall  
forfeyt the double value to hym that is greuyd  
for the whiche he shall haue an accion of dette / in  
the whiche nother esson p?otectioun no? wager of

## Forfeiture

lawe shall ye. The. i. R. iij. C. iij.

They that be nat with the kyng in his warres  
shal lesse al fees & offyce þ they haue of his graūt  
except they be seke oꝝ haue other excuse vnseynid  
But al offycers of the Chauncery Iustyce seriaūt  
attorney & solycyter of the kyng offycers of Ber  
wyk & Karlyl & the clerke of the kyngs counsell þ  
the Barons & al offycers of þ Ercheke be except  
from this statute. The. xi. D. vii. C. xviii. There  
is another statute of lyke mater / þ. xix. D. vii. C. i  
Quere si expirat.

All offycers of the kyng ought to certefye the  
kyng within. xl. dayes of his tenaūt whiche be  
reteyned with other / & if they do nat / they offyce  
shal be forfeyte. And also if they come nat to the  
kyng by his cōmaundemēt whan he hath batayl  
oꝝ warre. They offyce shal be forfeyt / & þ kyngs  
tenaūt that be reteyned with other shal forfeyt  
they terme. The. iij. D. bli. cap. xii.

Loke moze foꝝ this i þ title of lres patēt & patētis

## Fyssh

He that disturbeth any Foꝝeyū oꝝ alyen to sell  
Fyssh in London oꝝ ellys where in gosse oꝝ by  
retayle shal lose. xl. pounde wherof he that seweth  
shall haue the onc halfe therof and shall haue his



sewt for suche offence in London/ or shall sew in  
whiche counte that he wyll of Wyddi/ Berford/ /  
Kent/ Sur?/ or Essex. The. xliii. B. vi. f. vi.  
Take more of fyssh in the tytle of forstallers/ /  
in the. xxxiii. E. iii. and. xxxv. E. iii.

*75 76* *77 78* *79 80* *81 82* *83 84* *85 86* *87 88* *89 90* *91 92* *93 94* *95 96* *97 98* *99 100*  
**Forstallers.**

**N**o forstaller shall be suffered to dwell in any  
towne the whiche for his lucre wyll make hast to  
mete any corne/ fyssh/ herryng and other thyng  
to be sold the which so takig it doth Imagyn to  
sell it the more derer. Also they that come to mar  
chaunte straungers offerynge them to the sale of  
theyr ware and exhortyng them to sell theyr wa  
re more derer than they dyd purpose to sel it and  
so by craft and ingyne begyleth both the to  
nes and countrey. The firste tyme that he is ther  
of couictyd/ he shall be greuously amerced. The  
seconde tyme he shall be put vpon y pyllory. The  
thirde tyme he shall be put in prysen and make fy  
ne. The fourth tyme he shall be abturyd and ban  
nyshed the towne. And that shall be obseruyd of  
all maner forstallers/ and of theym that gyue to  
them counseyll and eyde. The statute of Wyse  
of brede and ale.

Forstallers of wines & all over warre that forseele  
the forstalle of the ppyse / if it be nat payde to the  
seller. And if he haue nought wherof he shall ha-  
ue. ii. yerres ppysonement without maynpyse &  
he that wyll sewe in suche case shall haue the one  
halfe. The. xxv. E. iii. Statut de pams.

None shall goo by lande nor water to forstall  
wynes or other marchaundyse befoze y they come  
to the staple or pozte where they shall be dischar-  
gyd / nor entre into no shyppes for suche causys  
tyll that the marchaundyses be put a lande to sale  
vpon payne of deth and of forseytoure theyr lan-  
des to the lord. The. xxvii. E. iii. Statut Stapule.  
ca. ix. but the payne of deth and forseytoure of lan-  
des is repelled. The. xxxvii. E. iii. c. xvi.

It is forbodyn to all hostys vpon the see coast  
vpon pain that shal fall that they meddel not the  
selfe to inbase fyssh or other vytayles vnder co-  
lour of pryuelege of Charter or ordynaunce ma-  
de to the contrary or pryuely or openly procure/  
or gyue any impedymment to any vytayllers en-  
glysh or alions of the kynges ampte to let them  
to sell theyr vytayll to whom and when so ever  
it pleaseth them. And also that they meddyl nat  
to sell or to bye any fyssh to the yle of any fyssh-  
monger or other cytelyn of London. It is forbo-

E. i.

dyn also to the fysshmongers and cytesyns of þe  
sayd cyte vnder þe same payne that none of them  
nyghe the sayd cyte noz farre from it shal by any  
see fyssh or freshe fyssh i the freshe ryuer to sell  
it agayne in the sayd cyte except freshe elys lucys  
and pykes. Neuertheles they shall nat let the for-  
yns to sell suche fyssh withi þe cyte as oft as they  
brynge it thither. The. bi. R. ii. C. xi.  
Loke moze for these in the tyle of wynges.

### Freris

¶ Freris shall recepue no childzen in to theyr or-  
dre tyll they be. xiiii. yere olde noz they shal nat re-  
moue suche childzen in to none other place by the  
space of a yere after without lycence of theyr fa-  
ders moders or tutozs. The. iiii. H. iiii. C. xvi.

### Fustvans

¶ No fustvan shalbe shorne but with a brode she-  
re/and he that doth the contrary shal lose for eu-  
ry defaute. xx. s. The one halfe to the kynge and  
þe other to hym þe wyl sew. The. xi. H. vii. C. xxviij.

### Geale

¶ Sheryffis/baylyffes and gealours shall certe-

fy the names of the prysoners at the next gaol  
delyuere vpon payne of. **L. s.** for euery defaute.  
**The. iiii. H. vii. capitulo. iiii.**

Other statuts there be therof y<sup>e</sup> be nat penall.

**C**f the gardeyn o<sup>r</sup> south gardeyn of any geale  
compell any man by duresse to be come a prouer  
the Justyce before whom the case shall come has  
ue power to enquire therof manytenaunt and if  
he be areynyed & that so founde/ he shall haue Ju  
gement to dye. **The. xiiii. E. iii. ca. ix.**

Loke more for geale in to the title of escape/ and  
in the tytle of maympryse.

**S**heriffes/ baylyffes/ and gealours shall certe  
fy the names of the prysoners at the next geale  
delyueraunce vpon payne of. **L. s.** for euery de  
faute. **The. iiii. H. vii. c. iiii.**

### **Gaugyng of Wyngs**

**A**ll wyn/ oyle/ hony/ byneger/ & allycours shall  
be gawgyd vpon payne of forfeytour. **The. iiii.**  
**Richard. ii. capitulo. i.**

**A**ll maner tonnes/ pypes/ tercians/ & hoggyf  
hedys of wyne oyle hony be gawgyd before they  
be solde and if they lacke of theyr measure/ the  
bar shall be satysfied after the rate vpon payne  
of forfeytour of all/ and he that dothe espye it  
and sheweth it to the tresourer o<sup>r</sup> to the barons

**E. ii.**

of the Eschequer shall haue the halfe therof for his labour and that the gawgeour shall take for his labour for gawgyng of oyle and hony of euery tonne/pype hoggythed and tercian after the rate as he takyth for gawgyng of wyne. The. xliii. Henr. vi. ca. xlii.

¶ The gawgeour shall nat haue his gawge peny tyll that he haue gawgyd the wynes/and he shall take but that peny. And that he or his depute be redy to do his offyce / vpon paync compysyd in the statute of the. xxvii. E. iii. The. xliii. Henry vi. capitulo. xvi.

¶ The gawgeour in defaute of doynge his offyce shall yelde treble damages. & he þy wyllnot suffer his wynes to be gawgyd shall lose them. The. xxvii. E. iii. capitulo. vii.

¶ None shall be in damaged for the none gawgyng of wynes of gean. The. xliii. R. ii. E. viii.

¶ The gawgeour shall nat be absent at þy tyme of charge and discharge nor thre weke after vpon payne of losyng his offyce. The. xliii. Henry. iii. capitulo. v.

¶ The wages of gawgers / packers / and sercheours of barellys of samon/herynge / and elys is put incertayne. The. xi. H. vii. ca. xliii.

¶ None sel tonne nor pype of wyne nat gawgyd



Upon payne of forfeytoure of the halue therof to  
the kynge. The. xxxi. E. iii. ca. v.

## Gyltes and fraternytes.

Gyltes and fraternytes and compaynes incor-  
porate shall nat make noz ble no oꝛdenaunce þ  
shall be to the dymynyion of the kynges fran-  
ches oꝛ of any other oꝛ agaynst the comyn profet  
of the people / if it be nat firste discussyd by þ Jus-  
tice of the peas / oꝛ the chese gouernours of the  
towne and befoze them enteryd of recoꝛde upon  
payne of. x. li. foꝛ every oꝛdynaunce / and to lose  
the auctoꝛyte therof in theyꝝ charter. The. xv.  
Henry. vi. capitulo. vi.

Toke moze foꝛ gyltes in oꝛdynaunce by bodyes  
incorporate.

## Gold and syluer.

No goldsmith worke no worse golde but of þ  
touche of parys upon payne of forfeytoure / Noꝛ  
syluer worse than the starlyng. And that þ plate  
of syluer passe nat out of his handes till it be as-  
sayed by the wardens of the crafte / and that it be

E. iii.

## Gold & silver

markyd with the lybertes hed . yet it semyth by  
wordes of the statute that ryng<sup>e</sup> & other Jewellys  
may be made of worlde golde. Articuli super car-  
tas capitulo vltimo.

**N**o relygyous noz other cary no sterlynge noz  
syluer noz golde in plate out of þ realme without  
the kynges lycence / vpon payne of forseytour.  
The. ix. E. iii. capitulo. i.

**N**one shal cary no gold noz syluer in plate noz  
in money out of þ realme but bytellers of fysh  
whiche meddyll with no other marchaūdyse and  
that by the discrecion of the Chauncellour. The  
xxxviii. E. iii. capitulo. ij.

**N**one shall cary golde noz syluer out of the re-  
alme but for the wages Calyce & other the kyn-  
ges fortresses / noz make no eschaūge for paymēt  
be yonde the see without þ kyng<sup>e</sup> lycence / vpon  
payne of forseytour. The. v. R. ij. c. ij.

**G**oldsmithes noz non other shall gyld any ryn-  
ges noz suche other lyke thynges of copper noz la-  
tyn except ornament<sup>e</sup> of the churche / wherof the  
metall shall appere in þ fote oꝝ in some other pla-  
ce vpon payne of. L. s. to the kyng for euery ty-  
me & to yelde domage to þ pte. þ. v. H. iiii. c. xiii.

Loke moze of this in the tytle of eschaunge in þ  
tytle of money / the tytle of fynours.

Othet statuts there be of caryeng of golde & syl  
uer out of the Realme to be felony made for cer  
tayne yeres but the yeris be expyred.

## Goldsmythys

¶ Goldsmythys shall worke no worse alay than  
sterlynge and therto put to theyr marke noz shal  
nat take for the working of a. li. of parys of bes  
sell whyte and playne aboue. xviij. s. And that  
no goldsmyth makynge whyte vessell shall med  
dyll with gyldynge noz they that gylde shal make  
no whyte vessell / vpon payne of forseytour of the  
value. The. xxxvii. E. iij. ca. viij.

¶ Goldsmythys shall gylde no syluer þ is of wor  
se alay than the sterlyng & of resonable weyght  
noz to take for þ. li. aboue. xli. s. viii. d. vpon pay  
ne of forseytour. The. li. D. v. ca. iij. & statut. ii.

¶ None shall gylde no chetes noz mettall but syl  
uer & the ornament of the churche & spozys for  
knyghtes / and all the apparell that longeth to a  
baron and aboue the estate vpon payne of forsey  
tour to the kyng. x. tymes asynoch as the thyn  
ge that i. gylde is in value. And shall haue the

Imprysonement of a yere / & the Justyce of peas  
haue power to inquire therof and to determyne  
it / And he that wyll sew for the kynge shall haue  
the.iii.parre. The.viii. H.v.ca.vltimo.

**G**oldsmithes shall nat worke noo worse alay  
than the sterlynge and the touche of the lybertes  
hed / and the marke of þ goldsmith to be put ther  
on vpon payne of the dowble balew. And that þ  
marke of euery Goldsmith be knowen to euery  
warden of the crafte / and if the warden put the  
touche of the lybert<sup>e</sup> hed to any worse alay than  
the sterlynge he shall forfeyt þ dowble balew &c.  
wherof he that wyll sew shall haue the one halfe.  
Also it is ordeyned that in yorke / lyncoln / new-  
castel / norwytche / byrystow / Salysbury / and couen-  
tre euery one shal haue dyuers touches after the  
ordynaunce of the Mayres / baylyff<sup>e</sup> / and gouer-  
nours there / and that they shall do there as it is  
beforesayd vpon the same payne befoze they put  
it to sale. And the Justyce of peas mayres & bay-  
lyffes may here and determyne the premysles at  
the sewt of the parte oꝝ otherwyse. The.ii. Hen-  
ry.vi.capitulo.xiiii.

**N**o goldsmith melte noꝝ alay any fyne syluer  
to no intent but for amellys oꝝ for amendyng of  
plate / noꝝ sell no fyne noꝝ alayed syluer þ is mol

ton in masse to none vpon payne of forseytoure.  
the one halfe to the kynge / and the other halfe to  
hym that can proue it and wyll sew in the esche-  
ker. (The. iiii. H. vii. ca. ii.

Take moze for goldsmithes in the tytyle of fyn-  
nours.

### Hattys and cappys.

¶ That no Cappes nor hattes made beyonde the  
see be bought of none of the kynges subiectes ex-  
cept lordes or knyghts vpon payne for euery hat  
or cap so by them bought. xl. s. The one half ther-  
of to the kynge / and the other halfe to hym y<sup>e</sup> wyl  
sew by action of dette or other wyse / wherein no-  
ther esson nor wager of lawe shall lye / and that  
no capper nor hatter or other persone put to sale  
any cappe or hatte but it be sufficiently wrought  
and of a suffycient colour after the fynes of the  
woll vpon payne of forseytoure of. vi. s. viii. d.  
for euery cappe or hatte. And that the capper nor  
none other to his vse take for any cappe of the fy-  
nest leinster woll aboue. iii. s. iiii. and that cappe  
to be markyd in the lynyng therof with y<sup>e</sup> letter  
A. Nor for any of y<sup>e</sup> seconde sorte of leinster woll  
aboue ii. s. vi. d. and that cappe to be markyd in



the lynnyng therof with these letters L. R. noz for  
any of the thridi sorte aboue. xx. di. noz for any of  
the. iij. sorte aboue. xij. di. noz that none take for  
any cappe of the fynest cottyswold aboue. ij. s. &  
that cappe to be markyd in þ lynnyng therof with  
this letter. C. noz for any of the seconde sorte abo-  
ue. xvi. di. and that cappe to be markyd in the ly-  
nyng therof with these letters C. R. And that  
all cappes and hattes of other woll to be solde as  
the byers and selers can agre/ And that none ta-  
ke for any hatte of the best makynge nat ingrey-  
nyd moze than. ij. s. And if any pson take moze  
for any cap or hat þais here reherfyd by thys acte  
to forseyt for every hat & cap. xl. s. The one halfe  
therof to the kynge/ and the other halfe to hym þ  
wylle sew by wyrt byll or playnt wherin nother p-  
teccion essoff noz wager of law shal lye. And this  
acte repellyth all other actes here befoze made.  
The. iij. H. viii. capitulo. xv.

### **Hauyns & ryuers**

**C**ozes mylles and stakes set vp in the tyme of  
E. i. and after for the disturbaunce of the passage  
of the shrppes shal be beton downe. And a wyrt  
shal be send to the Sheryff to do execucion ther-  
of/ And Justyce shal be assigned as ofte as nede  
shal requyre. The. xxv. E. iij. ca. iij. stat de panis

¶ He that makyth any Goze set vp of new oꝝ res  
payreth agayne any that is brokyn downe in dis  
stourbaunce of þ passage of the Chyppes shal lose  
L.marke. The.xlv. E.iiij.ca.i.

¶ Compyssioners shall be made to breke downe  
Goꝝys as well by theyꝝ discreccion as otherwyle  
And they that haue the freholde shall breke them  
downe by theyꝝ Iugemēt / vpon payn of .L. mar  
ke. The.i. H.iiij.ca.xij.

¶ The statute of Magna carta of werys is con  
firmyd. And fethermoze that the compyssioners  
shall be assygned to inquire of suche werys go  
rys / fysshgarthes / mylles / myldāmes / stoppes of  
mylles / lokkes / hobbyngwerys / stakes / kydelles  
hekkē / oꝝ flodyates / set oꝝ inhauncyd and to bre  
ke them downe / and if the offender wyll nat pull  
them downe he shall lose and forseyre. L.marke  
The one half to þ kyng & the other half to hym þ  
wyll sew by action of dette wherin nother essoff  
noꝝ wager of lawe shal lye. The.xij. E.iiij.c.ix.  
Compyssioners of the Gozes shall take .iiij. s. the  
day of theyꝝ beyng. The.iiij. H.iiij.ca.xi.

¶ Loke moze for this in the tytle of ryuers.

### HAWKES

¶ Non take þ eggys of any fauco / goshawk / laner  
oꝝ swan out of þ nyft vpo payn of a yerc psonne

and a daye and to make fyne at the kynges pleasure / And that none bere any hawke of the brode of englande called an nyelle gosshawke lasti or lastneret vpon his hande vpon payne of forfeytour of his hawke to the kyng. And that none chace any hawk out of his couert where he bredyth nor sle them, vpon payne of. x. li. the one halfe to the kyng / and the other halfe to the parte that wyll sew by action of dette examynacion before y<sup>e</sup> Ju styce of peas informacion or other wyse. The. xi. Henry. vii. ca. xviij.

### Hye Wayes.

Take for hye wayes in the tytle of robberyes & felonyes.

### Horners.

Horners of London ought to haue all the hornys within london and. xxiij. myle next adioynynge. And that none Chalbe solde to any esttraunge aljons tyll the horners of London shall haue serche of the hornys wrought within london / and in the feyres of styrbryge and ely. And if they be nat well wrought they may sease them. And the one halfe shall be to the kyng / and the other halfe

to the Mayre of london or to the baylyffes of the  
seyre. The. iiii. E. iiii. capitulo. viii.

### Horse and marys.

**C**None shall carry any horse ouer the see to sell  
hym without the kynges lycence vpon payne of  
forfeytour of the same / no: no mare before she be  
thre yeres of age / and that she be nat aboue the  
pryse of. vi. s. viii. d. vpon payne of forfeytour  
of all except. vi. s. viii. d. And the one half of the  
ouer plus shall be to the kyng / and the other half  
to hym that seasyth it. The. xi. H. vii. c. xiii.  
Loke moze of mares in the tytle of custome.

### Hostolers.

**T**he hostellers shal yelde. iiii. tymes as moche  
as he hath taken aboue a halfe peny of euery bul  
shell of orys aboue the comyn pryse of y market  
as well at the lewt of the kyng as of the patte.  
Also the. iiii. parte of the value of the brede made  
by hym in his howse. The. liii. H. iiii. cap. xxiii.  
And he shall make noo horse brede in his owne  
howse no: shal take no thyng for lytter eod āna.

**H**ostellers shall be no customers countrollers  
synders no: sercheours. The xl. H. iiii. capitul. i.  
and. xx. H. vi. ca. v.

### Hunters

**N**o lay man that hath no lades o: tenement  
to þ value of. xl. s. by yere / no: no prest no: other  
clerke except he be auauncyd and may dispende  
x. li. by yere shall haue no: kepe no greyhoundes  
no: other houndes to hunt no: kepe no fyrettes  
hayes nettes hareppes co:des no: no other In-  
gynes to take o: to distroy dere harps no: conys  
no: other game vpon payne of inprysonment  
of a yere / And the Justyce of peas shal haue pow  
to inquire of them / and to punyshe them by the  
sayd payne. The. xlii. R. ii. ca. xiii.

**J**ustyce of the peas o: the kynges counselle ha  
ue power vpon info:macion to them made to as-  
warde they: warant to the Sheryf o: other offy-  
cer agaynst hunters by nyght o: with bysers o: fa-  
ces paynted o: other wyse dysgyled to the intent  
that they wold nat be knowen and to cause them  
to come befoze them / & they to examyne theym. &  
if they counseyl the sayd huntynge / o: any other  
person that was with them defec:tyf that this cou-  
celymnt shalbe felonye. And if the sayd hunters



confesse þ̄ trowth/that than it shall be but trespass  
agaynst the kynge and fynable by the Justyce of  
peas to be assesseyd at theyr next sessyons. And if  
any rescous be made by them in execution of the  
precept to any person þ̄ wyll execut the warrant  
so that execution may nat be done because of su  
che rescous. That than that rescous be felony in  
quyrable and determinable as is aforesayd/and  
that persones so cōuictyd of huntynge as is afoze  
sayd shall haue such punysshement as they shuld  
haue if they were conuycted of felony. The. i. H.  
vii. capitulo. vii.

Loke moze foꝝ hunters in the tytyle of venery.

### Husbandry

¶ Every owner of any mese whiche within .iii.  
yeres past hath bē oꝝ hereafter shalbe let to ferme  
with. xx. acres of lāde at þ̄ lest lyēg i tyllage & hus  
bandrye shall be bounde to kepe & to susteyne the  
howsynge and buyldynge of the same conueny  
ently foꝝ the mayntenaunce of the husbandrye &  
tyllage and if the owner occupye the mese & lan  
de in his owne handes he is bounde to susteyne  
it as is befoze sayd. And if any do the contrary  
it shalbe lawfull to the kynge oꝝ foꝝ the lordes of

whom the lande is holden immediate to take  
rely the one halfe of the issues and profettes of  
the tenementes vntyll the howseinge be buylded  
agayne. And that no person shall haue any free  
holde in the lande by takynge of þe sayd profettes  
but oonly the kynge but that it shalbe lawfull for  
them to distreyne for þe sayd issues and profettes  
The. iiii. H. vii. ca. xix.

**I**n al suche towne / villages / boroughes and  
hamlettes tythynghowles or other habitacions  
wherof the mooste parte the firste daye of this pre  
sent Parlyament was blyd in tyllage if the ow  
ner after þe sayd firste daye suffer them to decaye  
to be tomyd in to pasture / he shall agayne within  
one yere after reedyfye agayne þe same mete for  
people to dwell in as they were the sayd firste daye  
and if any do it nat within one yere space / than  
it shalbe lesfull to the kynge or his lordes to do as  
is before rehersyd in þe statute of. iiii. H. vi. c. xix  
And if the lordes immediate execut nat the pre  
misses than the lordes nexte aboue immediat  
within halfe yere after to take the aduantage  
therof.

**P**rouded that this acte extende nat to park  
to be made for here / or for the enclosynge of any  
marsh grounde.

## Jurroz.

¶ Every man may sew agaynst a Jurroure that hath taken money to gyue his verdet before the same Justyce where he passyd. And if they be at issue the inquest shalbe taken mayntenaunt / and if he be attaynt he shall make fyne. And he that sewyth for the kynge shall haue the one half of þe fyne. And if the parte sewe he shall recouer his damages. The. xxiii. E. iij. ca. vii.

## Justyce of pease.

¶ A Justyce of pease must haue landes to the yearly valew of. xx. li. And if any be made in any ower maner & if he sit in cessions or make any precept or if he certefye nat the chauncellour therof within a moneth after that he hath notyce of the comysion he shall. xx. li. wherof he þe wyl sew therfore by wyte of dette shall haue þe one half.

¶ Couyded that this acte extende nat to cytes and borowes: no: to no lernyd men in the lawe. The. xviij. H. vi. ca. xi.

¶ Two Justyce of pease wherof one is of þe quoyr may let felons suspect to maynpzise þe next general sessyons of pease or geale delyueraunce / & that they shall certefye the same bayle or maynpzise

uere vpon payne of .x. li. The. iii. h. vii. ca. iiii.  
That Justyce of gaole delyuere oꝝ of the pease  
wherof one is of the Quoz may inquire foꝝ the  
kyng in panell made by the Sheryf befoꝝe the  
may reforme them by puttyng to & takyng out  
of names of psones & euery mynyster that wyl  
nat retoꝛne the same panell so refoꝛmyd shal foꝛ  
feyt. xx. li. the one half therof to the kyng & otheꝝ  
half to hun that wyl sew therfoꝛe: & that no esson  
wager of law noꝝ pteccio in such accio to lye noꝝ  
the kigf pdon. to be no barf The. iii. h. viii. c. xii

### Labozers

That no baylif of husbandry shal take foꝝ hys  
veres wagf aboue. xvi. s. viii. d. & foꝝ his cloyes  
v. s. with mete & drynke; noꝝ cheif hynde as cartter  
oꝝ cheif shepard aboue. x. s. & foꝝ his cloth. v. s.  
with mete & drynke; noꝝ to en seruaut of husba  
dry aboue xvi. s. viii. d. & foꝝ his cloth iiii. s. with  
mete & drynk/ no womā seruaut aboue x. s. & foꝝ  
her cloth. iiii. s. with mete & dryke/ no child withi  
xiii. veres aboue. vi. s. viii. d. & foꝝ his clothes.  
iii. s. with mete & drynke. Also a fre mason/ma  
ster carpenter/rough mason/ bryke leyer/master  
tyler/plūmer/glasyer/karuer/& toyner shal take  
but. iiii. d. a day mete & drynk fro ester to mychel  
mas/& fro mychelmas to ester. iiii. d. mete & dryk.  
Also a master chryp wryght from Candelmas to  
mychelmas shal take but. v. d. with mete & dryk/

an hewer. iiii. d. an able clyncher. iii. d. an holder  
ii. d. a master calker. iiii. d. & other meane calkers  
iii. d. a calker laboꝝyng by y<sup>e</sup> tyde. iiii. d. Also fro<sup>m</sup>  
mychelmas to candelmas y<sup>e</sup> master shypwꝝyght  
may take but. iiii. d. the hewer. iii. d. y<sup>e</sup> clyncher.  
ii. d. ob. y<sup>e</sup> holder. i. d. ob. the master calker. iii. d. &  
other meane calkers. ii. d. ob. But euery one of  
these sayd artyficers may take. ii. d. moꝝe by the  
day if they fynde them self mete & dꝝynk. Also y<sup>e</sup>  
master mason oꝝ master carpēter takyng charge  
of y<sup>e</sup> warke hauyng. vi. mē vnder hym may take  
v. d. mete & dꝝike / & v. i. d. without it. Also i such  
countres as is vled to gyue lesse wag<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> said arty  
fycers shalbe cōpellyd to take as it is there vled  
this act natwithstādyng. And y<sup>e</sup> euery artificer  
nat reteyned shalbe cōpellyd to serue euery mā:  
& y<sup>e</sup> non such reteyned dept fro<sup>m</sup> his master tyl his  
woꝝk be fynysshed as loꝝg as he wyl gyue hi his  
wag<sup>e</sup> vpo<sup>n</sup> pai of a month<sup>e</sup> ipꝝisōmēt & to make  
fyf of. xx. s. except he go to y<sup>e</sup> king<sup>e</sup> woꝝk. And y<sup>e</sup>  
all other laboꝝers to take fro<sup>m</sup> ester to mychelmas  
except haruest. ii. d. a day with mete & dꝝynke / &  
iiii. without it: & fro<sup>m</sup> mychelmas to cōf. i. d. ob.  
with mete & dꝝynk / & iii. d. without mete & dꝝynk  
And in haruest euery mōwer to take iiii. d. with  
mete & dꝝynk: a repar & carter. iii. d. a woman la  
boꝝer & other laboꝝers. ii. d. ob. & the sayd mōwer  
repar carter & woman labourer may take. ii. d. a  
day moꝝe if they fynde them self mete & dꝝynke.



and that euery artyficer and labourer woꝝkyng  
but half day take but half a day / & no thyng for  
the holy day. and if any baylyf of hufbādꝝ hyn  
de carter sheparde comen seruaunt woman ser  
uaunt oꝝ child seruaūt befoꝝesayd nat reteyned  
in woꝝke refuse to serue then he to be cōmytted  
to warde by the constable oꝝ other hed offyccer tyl  
he haue foude surete to serue accoꝝdyng to this  
acte. and if any artyfycer oꝝ labourer refuse to  
serue after the rate of his estate oꝝ take moꝝe wa  
ges than is here lymytted oꝝ take wages for the  
hole day where he seruyth but the halfe daye. he  
to foꝝeyte foꝝ euery such defaute xx. s. and they  
to be conuicted befoꝝe the Justyce of pease in the  
cessions oꝝ other place of the shyre by examynaci  
on oꝝ otherwyle / and ꝑ sayd xx. s. to be leuyd of  
theyꝝ goodes oꝝ landes. also the sayd artifycers  
& labourers to be at werke bytwene the myddes  
of the moneth of Marche & myddes of Septem  
bꝛe befoꝝe. v. of clocke in the moꝝnyng and to ha  
ue but half an houre foꝝ his bꝛekfast. & an houre  
foꝝ his dyner. & half an houre foꝝ his slepe oꝝ no  
nemete. and nat to depart from his woꝝke from  
the myddes of Marche and septembꝛe tyll. vii.

and if then

after the rate. and from þ myddes of Septem-  
bre to Marche to be at theyr werke in the lpyng  
of the day. & departe nat tyll nyght. and þ they  
slepe nat by day / but from þ myddes of May to  
the myddes of august. also if any artyfycer oꝝ  
laburer make any assaut oꝝ assēble to hurte any  
men that wyll cōtroll them herein to haue a ye-  
res pꝛysonment without bayll oꝝ maympꝛyse. &  
to fyne at the kyngs wyl. This act to be pꝛoclay-  
med in euery good towne and boꝝough.

Whouped þ this act extende nat to mynours  
foꝝ see cole oꝝ making of glasse. noꝝ foꝝ mynours  
and labourers foꝝ tynne. lede. yꝛon. oꝝ syluer.

The. vi. H. viii. ca. iii.

Other actf there be hereof but this is the laste.

Also ther is another statut lymyttynge þ fair e  
wage. the. xi. H. vii. c. xxi. & there oꝝdered þ l e  
that gaue more wages to foꝝseyt. xl. s̄. but that  
poynt was repellyd The. iiii. H. viii. capit. v.  
and that act to endure to the next parlyament.

Also al artificers & labourers in lōdon may a-  
ke as they were wont to do except they woꝝke in  
the kyngs werke oꝝ out of þ lybertes of the cyte.  
and þ the penalte cōpꝛysed in þ sayd foꝝm acte  
in the. vi. of. H. viii. & vii. of H. viii. extende. but  
to þ taker on. vii. H. viii. ca. vi.

## **Lyuere of company**

**N**o lord shall gyue lyuere of company to no knyght esquier nor yoman saue oonly þ the kynge shall gyue his honourable lyuere to his lordes tēporall which shall please hym & to his knyght & esquyers mannel; & to his knyght & esquyers that take fee of hym for terme of lyfe. And þ such knyght & esquyers were nat they; lyuere in the countre: but in þ kyngs p̄sens. And he þ dothe contrary shall make fyne to the kyng. And the knyght and esquyers shall lose they; lyuere and they; fee for euer. & þ none take lyuere of þ kyng nor other vpon payne of a fyne as is beforesayd

**I**t is prouyded þ the cōstable & marchall of englande for they; retynen of knyght & esquyers may gyue the sayd knyght lyuere in þ marches in the tyme of war. Also no lord spirituall nor tempoꝛall shall gyue any lyuere of clothe to none but to his mannall seruaunt & offycers: & them of his counsell lernyd of the spirituall law oꝛ tēporall vpon þ same payne. The. i. D. iiii. ca. vii.

**A**nd also Justyce of þ one benche oꝛ other Justice of assyse & of pease haue power to indre here & determyne as wel by recoꝛde in they; p̄sence as other wyse of gyuers and takers of lyuere. It lesmyth þ they may do so out of they; court.

**Dukes/erles/barons/and banneretts may we-**  
re the kynges lyuere in theyr countres: but noo  
knyghtes nor esquyers except they be goyng oz  
comynge from the kyng. And þ pynce may gy  
ue his lyuere in lyke maner as the kyng. The. ii.  
D. iiii. capitulo. xxi.

**Knyghtes and other of lower estate þ gyuel y-**  
uere of cloth shal lose at every tyme. L. s. & the re  
ceyuour. xl. s. And he þ wyl sew for the kyng shal  
haue the one half: & the kyng shal nat pdon the  
payn. & every one of any copany which at theyr  
coste make such lyuere shal lose. xl. s. except gyl  
des & craft. Prouyded þ in tyme of warf they  
may wel gyue such lyueres. & Justice of assise ha  
ue power to inquire therof in thelr ressyons & to  
certefye it i to þ kyngs bench. þ. vii. D. iiii. c. xiiij

**Justice of assise and of the pease shal awarde**  
attachement agaynst gyuers and receyuours of  
lyueres vpon suggestyon without indytement  
And vpon that a Capias & exigent: & if they ap  
pere they shal attaynt them by examynacion as  
well of the lyueres of lordes & ladyes as other.  
And they shal take. L. s. of the gyuer: and. xl. s.  
of the taker as oft as they offende. And they shal  
haue a yerres pynsonment. The. viii. Henr. vi.  
capitulo. liii.

**A**nd þ the Justice of Lancastre & Chestre shal  
haue the same power &c. The statutes be vnder  
stande of lyueres gyuen to them that be nat ma  
nuall seruanntes and offycers.

**N**one may gyue lyuere oꝝ other sygne but to  
his mannall seruaunt oꝝ to his man of law spiri  
tuall oꝝ tempoꝝall oꝝ other of his counsel. and if  
he do the contrary þ gyuer shal lose. *l. 5.* foꝝ eue  
ry moneth þ there is any with hyin so reteyned/  
& the receyuer. *l. 5.* and he þ wyll sew shal haue  
an accion by byll of infoꝝmacion agaynst as ma  
ny of offēders as he wyll in euery of the kynges  
courte oꝝ counterpalentyne. & vpon þ pꝛoces as  
in trespasse except þ in counterpalentyne no exi  
gende shal be a wardyd. and if any of the defen  
ders be pꝛesent in courte. The Justyce may cō  
maunde hym to be bꝛought to answer. & first þ  
infoꝝmer shal be examyned vpon a boke þ his cō  
playnt is true. and after they may examyne þ de  
fendant & iuge hym cōuict by theyꝝ discꝛiſſion/  
as well as by triall. & the infoꝝmer shal recouer þ  
sone half. & þ kyng þ other half if it be nat in cyte  
oꝝ to wne that hath lyke foꝝseytour by the kyngs  
graunt. and þ noꝝ elson noꝝ pꝛoteccion be alleg  
gyd. and þ the cheryf oꝝ coroner may retoꝝne no  
less illues at þ first day than. *xx. s.* At the second



day. xxx. s. & so at euery day. x. s. of increse. and  
if the sheryf or cozoner do the cōtrary he shal for  
feyt for euery tyme. xx. s. and the mayres & go-  
uernours of cytes & bozoughes haue power to ex-  
amyne & to determyne it as is befoze sayd aswel  
by examynacyon as by tryal. & vpon þ the kyng  
shal haue þ one half & the mayres & gouernours  
the other half to be inplyed to the vse of the cyte  
or towne. The. viii. E. iiii. c. ii. But lyueres gy-  
uen at the kyngs coronacion or creatiō of a byl  
shop. or maryage of any great Lorde or lady of  
estate. or at the creatiō of the seriauntes at the  
lawe and at other such fest. and lyueres gyuen  
by þ mayres & sheryff of townes & lyueres grue  
in þ defēce of þ kyng be except fro ths estatute.  
¶ The chaunceller. tresourer. & the pryue seale or  
ii. of them or a bysshop. and a ten poꝛall lord of  
the kyngs coucell & with the. ii. chefe Justyce. or  
ii. other Justyce in theyr absēce vpon byll or in-  
formacion put to the chaunceller for the kyng or  
any other agarnst any pson for mysbehauynge  
in gurnge of lyueres or sygnes haue auctoryte  
to make to come befoze them by wryt or pryue  
seale the sayd mysdoers & to examyne them & to  
punyssh the if they fynd the defectyf accordyng  
to þ estatute therof made in lyke maner as they

Shuld be ponysshed if they had be conuyct after þ  
de we oꝝ dꝛe of the lawe. The. iiii. þ. bit. ca. i.

**C**f any stewart or auditour receyve oꝝ bay-  
lyf of any of þ kyngs landes & tenement consta-  
ble keper of castell warden maister of game pke  
kepar oꝝ other offycer of his foꝛest chaces pkes  
oꝝ warens be lawfully retyened with any pson  
oꝝ retyene any men þ is dwelling within þ sayd  
land tenement oꝝ lordshipp contrary to any oꝝ  
dynaũce befoꝛe made oꝝ suffre any of them to be  
so retyened with any other pson & shew it nat to  
the kyng within. xl. dayes þ he hath knowlege  
therof: oꝝ if any of þ sayd offycers couey any of  
the sayd tenement inhabytaũce fermours of the  
kyng to any fylde oꝝ assemble other wyse than by  
the kyngs comaũdement to do such seruyce as þ  
kyng shal comaũde hym. And þ alway in þ kyn-  
ges lyuere & signe. Oꝝ if such officer come nat to  
the king in tyme of warre oꝝ trowble when he is  
comaũdyd hauyng no resonable excuse to þ con-  
trary þ than all graũt by the kyng oꝝ his pgent  
tours oꝝ pꝛedecessours to them made be voyde.  
And also if any of þ sayd tenantes oꝝ fermours  
be retyened with any other contrary to þ statut  
by lyuere tokyn othe indenture oꝝ pmesse oꝝ go  
to any fylde oꝝ asséble with any other persone in

any other lyuere sygne nat the kynges / and to  
serue the kyng only that than al grautes & lesles  
of any percell of the sayd landes lordshyppes &  
possessions for terme of yerres or at wyll be vtter  
ly boyde. The.iii. H. vii. ca. xii.

An other acte there is. xix. H. vii. ca. xliii. but it  
was durynge the kynges lyfe.

### **Hyuere of landis & kee pates**

**C**If any man make any sewt to þ kyng for any  
lande. cytyce or other thyng grauntyd by þ kyng  
to any other durynge the kynges pleasure & the p  
sone to whom it was graunted be a lyue at þ ty-  
me of the sewt made. That thā he do expresse in  
his byll of petycion or patent the tenour of þ said  
former patent: & that the kyng hath determyned  
his pleasure agaynst the first patente or ellys the  
seconde letters patentes of the pzeinysles to be  
boyde. The. vi. H. viii. ca. xv.

Lok  
more for vis i þ tytle of forseytours & paens

### **London**

**O**f all issues to be forseyt in the mayres court  
of london þ mayre & his successours may distrey-  
ne for them tyll he be satysfied of the & lyke wyse  
the sheryffes for al issues lost in þ sheriffes court  
& for þ firste default to rectoyn. xii. d. for þ secon-  
de defeaute. ii. s. & for euery defeaute after double.

And also in all sewt<sup>e</sup> in þ<sup>e</sup> kyng<sup>e</sup> benche comyn  
place & eschequer tryable in london the Sheryffes  
shal retorne suche cytezyns as haue goodes to þ<sup>e</sup>  
value of a .C. marke o<sup>r</sup> aboue whiche shall do in  
euery thyng as psones hauyng landes to þ<sup>e</sup> pere  
ly value of .xl. s. shuld do. and þ<sup>e</sup> the sayd Sheryf  
fes shall retorne vpon euery Turrou. xx. d. fo<sup>r</sup> þ<sup>e</sup>  
firste defaute & fo<sup>r</sup> the seconde. xl. d. and vpon  
euery distresse after þ<sup>e</sup> double & the Sheryff that  
make any retorne to þ<sup>e</sup> cōtrary. x. li. the one half  
therof to the kyng & the other half to the pte that  
wyl se w therfoze. and þ<sup>e</sup> defēdant shal nat wage  
his law no<sup>r</sup> ptecciō allowed. the. iiii. D. viii. c. iii  
But because vis act was som w hat doutful ther  
foze the. v. D. viii. c. v. it is interpretat & declarid  
that the sayd Sheryff shall fo<sup>r</sup>seyt no thyng but  
only fo<sup>r</sup> the retorne þ<sup>e</sup> shalbe only vpon þ<sup>e</sup> wrytt<sup>e</sup>  
of distresse befoze the Justyce of Nisi prius with  
in þ<sup>e</sup> same cyte. & in all other wrytt<sup>e</sup> & p<sup>r</sup>es þ<sup>e</sup> she-  
rff may retorne as they were wont to do.

Also there is another statute þ<sup>e</sup> þ<sup>e</sup> gouernours  
of þ<sup>e</sup> cyte of london shal co<sup>r</sup>rect & redress al open  
offence there cōmytted vpon payne of. M. mar  
ke fo<sup>r</sup> þ<sup>e</sup> first defaut & .ii. M. mark fo<sup>r</sup> þ<sup>e</sup> secōd as  
aperith at large þ<sup>e</sup>. i. h iiii. c. xv. & xxviii. E. iii. c. x

**C** Lozdes & other y<sup>e</sup> rōpell the people to answer  
before they<sup>r</sup> couſel of any frehold o<sup>r</sup> other thyng  
determinable at y<sup>e</sup> cōmyn law ſhal loſe. xx. li. to  
the kyng. The. xvi. R. ii. ca. ii.

**C** If lozdes ſteward<sup>r</sup> procure any pſone to moue  
faſſe quarell<sup>r</sup> in thei<sup>r</sup> court<sup>r</sup> agaynſt any y<sup>e</sup> is at  
tachyd by his good<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pte greuyd ſhal haue a re  
pleuyn agaynſt them wherin he ſhal recouer tre  
ble domag<sup>r</sup>. weſtm. ii. ca. xliii.

### Maymptyſe.

**C** Priſoners which be outlawed & they y<sup>e</sup> haue ab  
iucid y<sup>e</sup> realme puours/they y<sup>e</sup> be take with y<sup>e</sup> ma  
nour/they y<sup>e</sup> haue broken y<sup>e</sup> kyng<sup>r</sup> pryſon theuys  
openly cryed & known/they y<sup>e</sup> be appellyd of p  
uers whyle y<sup>e</sup> puer is a lyue if they be nat of good  
fame they y<sup>e</sup> bz taken fo<sup>r</sup> brēnyng of houſes felo.  
nouſly done/ o<sup>r</sup> fo<sup>r</sup> faſſe money/ o<sup>r</sup> fo<sup>r</sup> gying of y<sup>e</sup>  
kige ſeale/ o<sup>r</sup> ex cōmunycat takē by y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>eyer of y<sup>e</sup>  
byſſhop/ o<sup>r</sup> treaſon y<sup>e</sup> touche h y<sup>e</sup> kyng hymſelf be  
in no maner of wyſe i<sup>r</sup>prynyſable be cōmyn w<sup>r</sup>yt  
no<sup>r</sup> without w<sup>r</sup>yt. But they y<sup>e</sup> be indyted of felo  
ny by y<sup>e</sup> ſheryffes o<sup>r</sup> baylvffe inqueſtes/ taken by  
they<sup>r</sup> offyce o<sup>r</sup> fo<sup>r</sup> lyght ſuſpecyous/ o<sup>r</sup> fo<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>etyt  
larcyne y<sup>e</sup> amoūtyth nat aboue y<sup>e</sup> ſūme of xii. s. if  
they haue not rette of other felon<sup>r</sup> before o<sup>r</sup> rette of re



leuyng of felons oꝝ cōmaūdyng to strenght oꝝ  
eyde felony done / oꝝ other trespass wherfoꝝ a mā  
shall nat lose his lyf oꝝ men appellyd of puours  
after þ̄ deth of the puour if thei be nat open the-  
uys pclaymed / they shalbe from hensfoꝝth let to  
maympꝛyse by sufficient pledgꝛ / wherof þ̄ sherif  
wyl answer without any thyng takyng of them  
And if þ̄ sheryf oꝝ any other let to maipꝛyse any  
that is nat replenyfable : & therof be attaynt / he  
shal lose his fee & offyce foꝝ euer : & if þ̄ vnder she-  
ryf cōstable oꝝ ower baylif thē he þ̄ hath þ̄ fe foꝝ ke  
pyng of þ̄ pꝛysoners do it without þ̄ wyl of his  
master oꝝ other baylyf haupyng no fee : he shal ha-  
ue pꝛysonmēt of .iii. yꝛs & make fyn at þ̄ kyngs  
pleasure. & if any kepe such pꝛysoners replenyfa-  
ble after þ̄ they haue offeryd sufficient suerte he  
shalbe mercyed. & if they take any thing foꝝ their  
delyueraūce / he shal yeld to þ̄ pte þ̄ dowble value  
& be greuouſly amercyed. westm̄ pꝛim. ca. xix.

**C**If any pꝛyncipal oꝝ accessary be acquit of mur-  
der at þ̄ kyngs suet befoꝝe þ̄ yere & the day / yet þ̄  
same Justyce shal remyt hym agayne to pꝛyson  
oꝝ let hym to bayle by theyꝝ discrecion tyl þ̄ yere  
& day be past. & if they be so other acquyt oꝝ attai-  
tyd yet þ̄ wyl oꝝ next heye may haue theyꝝ appel-  
lys agaynst them within the yere & day after the  
same murdre done oꝝ agaynst theyꝝ accessaries.  
The. iii. h. vii. ca. i. Loke the statute &c.

**E**uery Justice of peas hath power to let pryso-  
ners arestyd for suspicious of felony to maym-  
pryse as they maye if they were indycted befoze  
them of recoꝛde. The. i. R. iii. ca. iii.

**T**wo Justyce of the pease wherof one is of the  
Quoꝛ may let felons suspect or other persones  
maymynable to maympryse tyl þ next generall  
sessyons or gayle delyuere at whiche day þ same  
Justyce must certefye it bpō payn of forseyntour  
to þ kyng for euery defaute vpon þ recoꝛde. x. li.  
The. iii. H. vii. ca. iii. And þ statute of Richard  
that gyueth power to one Justyce of pease to ta-  
ke such maympryse is repellyd by þ same statut.

**I**f a man be cōdemnyd in any court & his bo-  
dy in execucion & after remouyd by A corpus cū  
causa: or serciore in to þ Chauncery: & vpon the  
same wyrt cōdemnyd he shalbe no more let to  
bayle nor maympryse but remaūdyd to þ prysō  
there to abyde after þ law tyl þ he hath saꝛyfyed  
the playntyf. The. ii. H. v. ca. ii.  
Loke for maympryse in geale.

### **Maintenance**

**N**o clerke of the Justyce nor of the Sheryffe  
maynteyntes in quarells nor in besynes þ is in  
the courte of the kyng / nor do no decceyte to de-  
lay or to disturbe the cōmyn right / and if any do  
so he shal yelde thre tymes as moche as he hath  
taken therfoze. and shal lose his seruyce for a ho

le yere. Noz that no sergeaunt at the law noz ple  
der make no maner deceyte / noz colucion in the  
kynges courtes oꝝ consent to be made to begyle  
the courte oꝝ the parte. And if they be therof at  
taynt they shall haue a yeres prysonment and a  
day: and they shall nat be suffred after that to ple  
de foꝝ none: And if the trespass aske gretter pay  
ne he shall be at y kyngs pleasure. westm. i. c. xxx  
¶ None maynteyne ples in couȝtes noz in other  
court westm. i. c. xxx. E. the statute of Berwyk.  
wyl that if any be attaynt of such mayntenaunce  
oꝝ champ. rtie that he shall haue. iii. yeres impry  
sonment & to make fyne at y kyngs pleasure.  
Otheꝝ statutes therof therbe y be nat penall.

### Marchall.

¶ The marchall of the kyngs Benche shall kepe  
them that be indycted of felony / and they that ha  
ue yelded them self at the exigent in appele of fe  
lony / and if they let them go at large by bayle oꝝ  
by baston they shall haue halfe yeres prysonmet  
and make fyne at the kyngs pleasure. And the  
Justyce shall inquire therof when they se tyme &  
yet they shall be punysshed therfoꝝ of escape ac  
cordinge to the ordꝛe of the comyn law. The. v.

## **Marchauntys.**

**A**ll marchauntys except it be before phibite  
shall haue saue condyte to cum and to goe into  
ynglonde to by and to sell except it be in tyme of  
wart and yf they be of any lande that is agayns  
us in wart than if that our marchauntys be safe  
in that countrey they shall be safe in this lande.

*magna carta. capitulo. xxviiij.*

**A**ll marchauntys esttraungers and denyngs  
may by and sell coine wyne marchandise and al  
thynges vendable in euery place without dys-  
turbaunce and if they be trobled he that hath the  
gouernaunce of the towne shall gyfe the remedi  
bpon coplayntes oꝛ ellys the fraunches shall  
be seysed in to the kyngys handes and he as well  
as the dysturboꝛ shall gyfe doble damages to þ  
patty & yf he be absent his depute shall gyue the  
remedy as is beforesayd oꝛ ellys yeld doble da-  
magys &c. notwithstandinge any charters of  
fraunches to them graunted to the contrary sa-  
uyng that marchauntes esttraungers shall cary  
no wyne out of the realme and that the chaunce-  
ler tresorer and iustyce assyned to hold ples shal  
seyse them where they wyll inquire of such dysturbaunce  
and shall make ponyshment as it is  
before ordeynyd *The. ix. E. iij. c. i. & ij.*

**G. i.**

**A**ll marchauntis shall come in to england as  
is ordeyned in magna carta p. xiiii. E. iij. ca. i.

**E**very marchaunt as well straungers as den-  
zyn may sell vitellys and other ware in london  
elles where in grose or by retayle and he that dis-  
turbeth them shall be attached by his body by writt  
out of the chancery & shall yelde doble damages  
The. xxv. E. iij. capitulo. iij.

**A**ll marchantes except p. kynges enemyes may  
come frely into england and if our pourueours  
or any other by colour take ther gooddes or any  
thyng agaynest ther wyll they shall be incontynēt  
arestyd by the mayers or bayliffis and theyr shall  
be proces made from day to day and from howre  
to howre after the law of the staple and not by the  
comyn law and shall yelde doble to the perty & as  
much to p. kyng p. xxviij. E. iij. ca. ii. stat. staple.

**A**ll marchauntes straungers may by marchaun-  
dysse of the staple within england wales yrelande  
without couysse to abate the pryse so that they b. ig  
them to the staple/and that no marchaunt englysh  
Irish nor welch nor nichat straunger by theyr couis-  
singe no woll fell lether nor led out of p. sayd lād  
bpon payne of deeth and forfeto. of the same  
marchandysse and of theyr good. to the kyng &  
theyr landes to the chesse lord which shall haue



W<sup>h</sup>yt of eschete in the case. and y<sup>e</sup> every marchaunt  
englysh yrishe & welch shall make they<sup>r</sup> payment  
in the place wher the cōtract was made and not  
out of it vppon the foresaid payn and every mar-  
chaunt that shall sell the wolles to the Stapelers be-  
foresayd be bound to warant the packynge of the  
same wolles The same yere. capitulo. iiii.

¶ But the payne of deth is put out of all statutes  
of the staple by a nother statute The. xxxviii. E.  
iii. ca. vi. and the warraunt of packyng is put out  
a. xxviii. E. iii. capitulo. xiii.

¶ Non shall brig out of this realme woll sell no<sup>r</sup>  
ledder to berwyk vppon tweede no<sup>r</sup> scotland no<sup>r</sup>  
sell them to no man of scotland vppō payn of for-  
feto<sup>r</sup> his lōdis to y<sup>e</sup> lord y<sup>e</sup> same yere ca. xii.

¶ Marchauntes denyng o<sup>r</sup> straungers robbyd  
yf the goodis com in to this land they shall haue  
them agayn by p<sup>ro</sup>ues of marchauntis and by syg-  
nes and cokettis that they shall shew without o-  
ther p<sup>ro</sup>ses of law. and in lyke maner if the shrypp  
be brokyn commyng to land yf it be no wycthe.

The same yere. capitulo. xiii.

¶ Noo marchaunt straunger be impledyd o<sup>r</sup> in-  
p<sup>ro</sup>chid for a nothers det w<sup>h</sup>erof he is not suerte  
saunynge only the letter of marke and the takyng  
to be in his force &c. and in case that debate growe

E. ii.

## **Marchauntys.**

betwene vs and lordes of straunge landys yet  
for that we wyll not that marchauntes of those  
lādes beyng here be sodely greuyd but they shall  
haue .xl. dayes space by proclamacyō to remoue  
ther goodys a lēger yf nede requyre y fāe. ca. x. bii.

¶ Marchauntes shall not lose theyr goodis for  
trespas of theyr seruantes except they mys vse  
theyr offyce wher in theyr mayster hath put them  
or in other maner where the mayster is bounde  
to answere for his seruaunt after the law mīchāt  
The same yere capitulo. xix.

¶ Also for asmoche as we haue takyn in to our  
protectyon all marchautes straungers it is orde  
nyd that if any greuaunce be made to them owt  
of the staple that y Justyce where the greuaunce  
is made shall do hasty remedy after the lawe mī  
chaūt frō day to day and houre to houre witout  
sewyng to the cōmyn law and he that is cōuicte  
shall yelde doble damage to the marchaunt and  
as myche to vs The same yere. ca. xxi

¶ yf a shyp that is freyght towarde englande or  
ellys where come in to any parte of englande by  
tēpest or other fortune they may sell pte of theyr  
marchaundysle y. xxviii. E. iii. y. iii. sta. ca. xiii.

¶ where it was ordeyned at y last pliamēt y no  
mīchaūt englysh shuld vse but one mīchaūdise xc.

**I**t is agreed that all pepull be as free as they  
were in the tyme of the grauffather of our soue  
reygne lord y now is & of his good pgenetors  
The. xxxviii. E. iii. ca. ii. it semeth that this esta  
tate repellyth many yefoze yey be not here wry  
tyn for the letter is very generall

**M**archauntys as well straungers as denyzys  
may cary all marchaundyse out of the realme but  
y denyzys may cary no woll nor shepe sell nor  
gold nor syluer out The. xxxviii. E. iii. ca. ii.

**A**ll marchauntys alyens of the kynges amyte  
may come into england without saue condyt &  
abyde as well within fraunches as without and  
they shall sell all maner wines in grose by y hole  
bessell and not by retayle and all marchauntis as  
well straungers as denyzys shall sell in grose in  
euery place of england bppo payne of forfetoze &  
not by retayle except cytezens and burgesys in  
theyr owne townes and marchatys straungers &  
denyzys shall by and sell by retayle byt apyl her  
chiffys spycerys & small wares &c. not withstond  
yng the fraunches to the contrary & that as well  
straungers as denyzys may by woll wollfell and  
other thynges in fayres and markettes as they  
were wont to do & if they be dysturbed to sell &c.  
that the mayer and baylyffys and other hauyng

kepyng of the sayd fraunches at the request of þ  
marchauntis oꝝ other in theꝝ; name shall gyfe the  
remedy/and if they do not and therof be attaynt  
the fraunches to be sealed in the kyngis handys  
and þ Disturbe; shall yeld double Damagis/and if  
the lord oꝝ constable be therto required and gyffe  
them not remedy they shall yeld double damages  
and þ Disturboꝝ in both casis shall haue a percs  
presomēt & make fyn at þ kīgꝝ wyll þ.ii. R.ii. c. i.

**A**ll marchauntes of geane/venis/cateloyn/ar-  
rogon and other landes toward the west of the  
kynges amite may bryng to hamprō oꝝ elles whe  
re in englaud Carth/Chippys and frely sell theꝝ  
marchaundyse to whom they please/and charge  
they; vessell agayne with marchaundyse of the  
staple and them bryng to ther contreys towarde  
þ west paig the customis as though they brought  
them to the staple of caleys and to fynde sewer  
te that they shall bryng them toward the west  
and not to est except to the staple of caleyce vppō  
payne of forfetoꝝ The.ii. R.ii. ca.ii. ca.iii.

**T**he statute of the .ix. yere of E.iii. bekepte  
in all poyntes notwithstondyng any statute ma  
de to the contrary/and that all marchauntis stra  
gers and denyꝝ yns may sell all marchaundyse &  
vitell in grose oꝝ by retayll in lōdon & ellꝝ where  
without disturbaunce of ani minister. pi. R.ii. c. i.

**T**he staple be remoued fro calyce in to englan  
and holden in placis therto lymeted **The. xi. vii.**  
**E. iii.** and that the same statute be kepped in all  
thyng/and ouer that þ euery alyen that bringeth  
marchaundyse in to england shall fynde suerte  
to the customers of the port where the marchaun  
dysse shall be brought to by other marchaundysse  
therfore as wolles/fell/leder/led/tyll/butter/chea  
se/cloth and other commodytes of the lande.

**The. xiiii. R. ii. capitulo. i.**

**A**lso for euery eschaunge that shall be made at  
the courte of rome oz elles where þ the sayd mars  
chauntis shall be swozne and be surcly bound in þ  
chauncery to by within thre monethes after the  
sayd eschaunge of the sayd marchaundise here to  
the some so eschaungid vppon payne of forfetoze  
of the same **The same yere. capitulo. ii.**

**A**ll marchauntes and other of the realme shall  
freight theyr marchaundyses in the kyngis ships  
pys a not in straunge shipp so þ owners take resos  
nably for þ freight **The same yere. ca. vi.**

**M**archauntes straungers shall by no marchan  
dysse within the realme for to sell it here agayne  
nor they shall not sell by retayle but bytall but  
they shall sell wyne and spysers &c.



and spyces by vesselles and balys hole / and that  
no spyce that is brought in to the realme be after  
þ conuayed out of þ realme nother by alþo no  
Denyryn vppō payn of forfetoꝝ þ. xvi. l. ii. ca. j.  
¶ Marchauntys straungers shall demeane the  
here as denyryns do beyonde the see vppō payn  
of forfetoꝝ of theyꝝ goodys and impꝛysonement  
The. v. henry. iiii. capitulo. vij.

¶ All marchaūt & other cōmyng to þ cyte of lō  
dō shall sell there frely theyꝝ cloth wyn oyle hony  
war & other mēchaūdis & thyngs in grole oꝝ by  
retayle as well to eueryon of þ kyngs lege pepul  
as to þ cetpyryns of lōdō The. vij. h. iiii. ca. ix.

¶ But inquire what pꝛiuelege is graūted syth þ  
tyme to þ cyte of london coufirmyd by pꝛiamēt  
¶ Euery marchaūt straunger may by wollys &  
cary them to any other place belyde þ staple so þ  
he byyng to the mayster of þ mit of the tower of  
london for euery sak of woll an vnce of bullion  
of gold & in þ same maner of thre pyces of tyn  
an vnce of bullion of gold oꝝ the value in syluer  
vppon payn of forfetoꝝ of the same oꝝ þ balew  
The. viii. henry. v. capitulo. ij.

¶ Marchauntys alvenys shall not refuse their  
payment in syluer not withstondyng any coue  
naunt to be payed in gold þ. vi. h. vi. ca. xxxj.

Also that no englysh marchaūt sell within yis  
realme to no marchaūt alyon no maner marchā  
dyle but onely for redy paymēt in money or ell  
in marchaūdyle to be cōtent in hand vppō payn  
of forfetoꝝ of þ same þ same yere þ same chapter  
Marchaūtyes englysh may sell theyꝝ clothe to  
marchaūtes alyons for redy paymēt to be made  
in money or marchaūdyle within. vi. wekys aft  
the same bargayne without moze lōger day gyfs  
fynge vppon payn of forfetoꝝ of the same  
and this ordynaunce to indure as longe as it  
pleaseth the kyng The. ix. henry. vi. ca. ii.

A good ordynaunce was made that marchaū  
tis straungers shall not sell their marchaūdices  
to other marchauntis straungers and that they  
shalbe logyd with hostes which shalbe proue to  
all theyꝝ marchaūdysses &c. to indure for. vi. yere  
The. xviij. henry. vi. ca. liii.

Marchaūtyes of the amyte of alyons found in  
bessels of the kynges enmyes not hauynge safe  
coundryth within the bourde noꝝ inrolled in the  
chauncery shall not be restozed.

The. xvij. henry. vi. ca. viij. & xx. ca. j.

Marchaūtes of gascoyn guyon yrelād gernes  
say tersey goyng and cōmyng by the portys of  
sowey plimouth dertmoth & pole or ell where

be not greuyd by the offycers of þe sayd place with  
such chargis as they were wonte to be þe is to say  
takynge for euery pece of cress clothe. iiii. d. and so  
of other and euery one that greuyth them contra-  
ry to this statute shall forfayt. xl. li. wherof the  
marchauntes greuyd shall haue theyr recouer  
by wyte of trespass yf they take theyr sute wythin  
ii. monethes &c. or ellys it shalbe lawfull to euery  
one to sell that wyl and shall recouer the on half  
to hi self & þe other half to þe kyng þ. xxviii. h. vi. c. v.

¶ Every company of marchauntis straungers  
shall fynd suerte in the chauncery that they shall  
conuey no gold nor siluer out of the realme  
The. ii. henry. vii. capitulo. vii.

¶ Marchauntis straungers which be of the armye  
te of the kyng & be robbed vppon the see the chaun-  
celloz hath power to redresse it þ. xxxi. h. vi. c. iiii.

¶ Marchauntis straungers may not retayle theyr  
marchaundyse nor be hostyd with non but of their  
owne nacion The. i. R. iii. ca. ix. vppon payne of  
forfeto. xl. li. and that straunger that taketh any  
estrauger to host & not of his naciō shall lose. xl. li  
but þe statute is repellid þ. i. h. vii. ca. x. saue onely  
that þe kyng shall haue all the aduauntage therof.

¶ Marchauntes straungers may not byrge in  
to this realme certeyn maners of wares lympted

In the same statute vppon payne of forfetor þ ou  
half to the kyng and the other half to hym þ wyl  
few by accyō of det wherin nother wager of lawe  
esson nor proteccyō lyeth The. i. R. iii. ca. x. & xii.  
loke the statute of þ same effect þ. ii. E. iii. ca. vi.  
¶ Marchantes straungers which bryg gooder within  
vis realme to be sold owght to imploy ther moni  
in marchaūdysle of englād. & þ same lawe of mar  
chaūter of yrelād gernesey and iersey vppō pai of  
forfetor of all theyr gooder within this realme &  
their bodis to presō for a yere also the customer &  
countroller shall take suerte of eueri marchaū t  
aforesayd þ he imploy his money vppō þ gooder  
of vis lād vppō payn aforesayd þ. iii. h. vii. c. viii.

### ¶ Marches.

¶ No officer of þ est marches or þ west marches  
fro hens fourth attache ani pso by his body in þ  
countes of northomber. cumber. westmerlād or i  
þ town of new castell by colour of any pletment  
in theyr courtes &c. & if they do it shalbe lawful to  
such pson to make resistence & if he be greued by  
such attachemēt he shall haue a wyrt of trespass  
wherin he shall recouer treble damage & ouer yat  
þ defēdāt shall haue. ii. yeres psonmēt & shall pay  
to þ kig. c. s. & þ iustice of peas of þ said cōtē shirē  
and lordes of lētes haue power to eqaper of such  
attachementys The. xxix. h. vi. ca. iii.

## Money.

Money counterfeit brought in to this realme  
shalbe forfeit The. ix. E. iii. ca. ii.

The sterlyng halpeny noz ferthyng shal not  
be molton for to make vessell noz other thyng  
vppon payn of forfeit and he that wyll lew for  
the kyng shal haue the. iiii. pte p. x. E. iii. ca. iii.

No grote nor peny of. ii. d. shalbe molt to ma  
ke vessell noz other thyng vppon payne of forfeit  
and the meltor shalbe in prelson tyll he haue  
payed the kyng the half of p that is molte and p  
no money of golde noz syluer of scotland noz of  
other landys be yonde the see shal renne in any  
payment withi vis realme but it shalbe brought  
in bullyon to the mynt to be turned into englysh  
coyn on paync of forfeit therof & in prelson mēt  
and to make fyne and raunsom and that none  
bryng englysh money ito scotland toe schauge for  
scottyssh money vppon the same payne  
The. xvii. R. ii. capitulo. i.

Non bryng money of flaunders of scotlande  
noz other realmes withi this realme vppō payn  
of forfeit The. ii. h. iiii. ca. vij.

Of golde o2 syluer in coyne o2 in masse be foū  
de by the sercheo2 in any shyp o2 vessell to go out  
of any port haupn



## **¶ Money.**

**O**f kryk of the realme without the kyngys lycēce it is all forfayt except resonable expencys payd p̄ marchauntys straungers that sell theyre marchaundyse with in p̄ realme & the half of the half therof receyuyd imployed vppō marchaundyse within the realme that they may cary the o-ther half by the kyngys lycēce The.ii.h.iiii.ē.v.

**O**f the increasyng of charyte of almys it is ordeynyd that the thyr̄d pte of all the money of syluer that shall be brought to the bullyon shall be made in half penys & ferthynges that is to say p̄ one halfe therof in halfe pens & the other halfe in ferthynges and that no gold smyth melt no half peny no ferthyng of syluer vppon payne of forfeto The.xi.henry.iiii.ca.v.

**T**he that byeth oꝛ bryngeth into the realme the halfpens called folskyns and dodkyns shall be penysshed as a felō and he that taketh oꝛ payeth such money shall lose. L. s. wherof the kyng shall haue the one half and he that wyll sew for it the o-ther half & p̄ p̄ iustice of pease meyre baylyf and styward of letys shall in quyre & c. and the sayd mayers baylyffes & stywardys shall sende theyr presentment befoze p̄ iustyce of pease & thev shall make proces of vtлары and the sayd maters here and determayn The.iiii.henry.v.statu p̄ se

J 21

## Money.

¶ Non carry money out of the realme without þ  
kyngis lycence to no wher but to calye: þppon  
payn of forfeto: except wagys for soudears &c. &  
yet they shall haue lycence of the kyng & marchan-  
tis straungers shall fide suerte for they: fely they  
in the chauncery that they carry non out: vt supra  
þppon the same payn The. ii. h. vi. ca. vi.

¶ Blankys be voydyd out of the realme no: they  
shall not be take in payment þppon þ same payn  
þ is reherfed of galy halfpens The. ii. h. v. ca. ix.

¶ The mayster of the mynt shall receyue of euery  
one þ bryngeth syluer to the mynt after the valu  
þppon payn of doble damage to the parte / and þ  
the countroller and the assayer of the mynt be pre-  
sent which be cōig in þ craft þ. ii. h. vi. ca. xii.

¶ That none bye no: sell no syluer in plate no:  
pese no: masse beyng of as good alay as the ster-  
lyng aboue. xxx. s. the li. of troy aboue the facion  
þppō payn of forfeto: the doble value of as mych  
so bought or sold agaynest this ordynance / and  
that the one half be forfart to the kyngis use and  
the other half to his use that wyll sew therfor and  
proue the forfeyto: prouyded allwa: that they þ

ML

goo to the coyneage may haue and take of þ maste  
ters of the same coyne after that þ is lawfully cō  
teynyed in the indenturis bytwene the kyng and  
the mayster therof made / and also the mayster of  
the sayd mynt for the tyme beyng may take and  
delyuer as it is contayned in the sayd indenturis  
without moze takyng for the case and profyte of  
the comunyn people The.ii.h.vi.ca.xiii.

¶ The wardens and mynysters of the mint. shal  
reseyue plate of golde and syluer by weyght and  
in the same maner delyuer it and not by number  
The.xxb.E.iii..statute de prodic.ca.xx.

¶ All maner of gold of the coyne of a souereyne  
half souereyn ryall half ryall the.iiii.part of a ry  
all the angell half angell beyng hole & of weyght  
shalbe currāt in this realme for the sum they were  
coynyed for / and also all grottes coyned in this re  
alme or in other lādes now currant for.iiii d. &  
all half grottes coyned in this realme or in other  
landys now currant for.ii. d. not clypped mynt  
shed nor other wyse impaired and all pens of the  
kyngis corn beyng siluer shalbe currant in this  
realme excepte pens hauyng dyuers spozres or  
þ mullet betwyrte þ barr of þ crose þ which shal  
be currāt but for halfpēs onli / & þ mayre or cheff

officers of euery towne or place to impryson or to  
ponysse such by theyr dyscrecyon & refuse any  
such money in any payment & they to be compellid  
to take it / & that all such grotyes half grotye & pens  
of .ii. d. clippyd mynysshed or other wylse impey  
ryd except resonable weryng shall not be currat  
but to be forsakyn in paymēt but they may bryng  
thē to the mynt to be chaungyd after þ. custome  
of þ. mynte. and for auoydunge of clippynge here  
after þ. kyng hath ordeyned new coyngs þ. euery  
grote & peny shall haue a sercle about þ. utter bo  
der and that all maner of gold here after coyned  
shall haue þ. hole scrypture about euery pece ther  
of & that the warden & couiterollers of the kynges  
mynt shall seche & see it be so made pfitte before it  
passe frome the mynt vppon payne of forfetoꝝ of  
theyr offices & to make fyne at þ. kynges pleasure  
& that no person carry any bullion plate or coyne of  
gold or syluer in to yrelond aboue the sōe of .vi. s.  
vi. d. nor conuey it in to any shipp or bote nor  
bryng any coyne of gold or syluer of þ. coyne of  
yrelande in to this lond aboue the some of .iii. s.  
iiii. d. vppon payne of forfetoꝝ therof & to haue  
imprysonement & to make fyne at þ. kyngys plesu  
re & þ. euery man þ. can lease any such yryssh mo  
ney aboue þ. some of .iii. s. iiii. d. & bryng it to the

kyngis mint shall haue the valew of the one half  
therof deliuered to hym at the sayd tyme by the  
mayster of the sayd mynte p. xix. h. vii. ca. v.

Take moze for money in the tytle of eschaunge  
of iynors of gold and syluer & of gold smyth.

### Mortemayn.

Cyt shall be lawfull to none to sell nor to gyfte lā-  
de to any howse of religion and if any such gyfte  
or sale be made it is voyd and the lande is forfayt  
to the cheffe lord/magna carta. ca. xxxiiii.

No religious presume to receyue or to apper  
to hym by craft or inmagyn or bye by the colour  
of gyft terme or other tytle any lādys or tenemen  
tys whiche by any meanes shulde be mortmayn &  
yf they do it shall be lawfull to the lord immedi-  
ate within a yere after to enter and to hold p same  
land in fee / and if the lord enter not within the  
yere than it shall be lawfull to the nexte lord abo-  
ue within half a yere after to enter &c. And so eue-  
ry lord shall haue his half yere / and if all p lordis  
be nedlygent and be of full age and within the re-  
aline and out of prison / Then the kynge shall sea-  
se the landys in to his handes and shall infesse o-  
ther therof yeldyng to hym certen seruyce for p  
defence of the realme sauynge to the lordes ward  
releuis eschetis & other seruyce / stat de religiosis.



**¶** If any religyous or spyrituall persons implede  
any that maketh defaute wherby the land shulde  
be lost / yet it shall be inquired by the countrey yf þ  
demaundat haue ryght or no / and yf he haue the  
iugement shall be geuyn for hym and yf he haue  
no ryght then the lande shall be forfeyte to þ next  
lord of the fee / yf he aske it within the yere / and if  
not then to þ nexte lord above yf he aske it with  
in halfe a yere and so euery lord to haue hys half  
yere tyl it come to the kyng / and euery one of the  
cheff lordys or any other for the kyng may chalē  
ge the iurry and the land shall remayne after the  
iugement be clere in the kynges handes tyll the  
tenementis by the demaundant or sum cheff lord  
be disprouyd / & þ sheryffes shalbe charged to aun  
swer to þ eschequer for þ illuis westm. ii. ca. xxxvii.

**¶** If a religyous purchase landys with lycence  
of the kyng and haue his ad q dampnū though  
he enter by dew processe yet he shall be put to hys  
resonable fyne **The. xxvii. E. iii. capitulo. iii.**

**¶** In all casis where any be in fessyd or in posses  
sion other wyse of any landes tenementis auou  
sons fees or otheir possession to the vse of men of  
religyō or other spyrytuell persones to the intēt  
to mortise the wherof sych persōs take the pftis  
it shalbe done of the as of lande alpenyd agaynst

the statute of religiosis/and the same law shall be  
of suche possessyon purchesyd to the vse of gyldys  
or brotherhodys mayres baylyffes and commyns  
of any town which haue comynalte perpetuall or  
of other that haue office perpetuall/and they that  
make chyrche yardys or sepulchur picholl without  
the kyngys lycence though they haue lycence of p  
pope yet they shall fall in to the same payne/ The  
xv. R. ii. capitulo. v.

### Northumberland.

¶ No sheryff of northumberlande gedyr any hed  
pens vpon payn of. L. s. wherof he that wyll sew  
shall haue the one half The. xxiii. h. vi. ca. vi.

### Nusauce.

¶ None put nor cast frome hens fourth. donge or  
fylth or other stynkyng thynges in the dyches ry  
uers waters or other placys abowte the cyte of lō  
don that shalbe nusauce to the people/and he that  
doth so shall be callyd be wytt before the chauncel  
lor at hys sewt that wyll complayne/and yf he be  
foud culpable he shall be ponysshyd by the dyscref  
syon of the chauncelloz/The. xii. R. ii. ca. xii.

H. ii.

## **C**offycers.

**N**o sheryff noꝝ other offycer of the kyng take any wagis to do his offyce / and he that doth shal yelde the double / westm primer capitulo. xxvi.

**N**o elshetoꝝ / gaugeoꝝ of wynges / aulnegeour / sercher oꝝ weyer of wollys oꝝ other marchaūdple collectoꝝ of customes and subysidis what so euer they be oꝝ countrollers shal haue no estate in yeur offyce foꝝ terme of lyfe oꝝ foꝝ yeres. & any patent made to the contrary shal be as voyd **The. xvi.**  
**R. ii. ca. vi. & loke þ statute of. xxi. h. vi. ca. v.**

**O**ffycers by patent in euery one of the kyngis courtes shal make theyꝝ clerkes vnder them foꝝ whom they wyll answer **The. ii. h. vi. ca. xiiii.**

**L**oke how offycers of the kynges graunt shal forsaue theyꝝ offyce dyuers wayes in the tytyll of foꝝfeytoꝝ.

## **C**Ordinarys.

**W**hen the goodes of ani ded mā dying intestat beyng in det to any other and bound therfoꝝe coe to the handes of the oꝝdenary to dispose / the oꝝdenary es be bounde to answer the det as farre as the goodes of the ded man wyll suffyce in the same maner as the executors be bounde yf he had made a testament. **w. ii. ca. xx.**

**T**he kyng shall cause the extorcyors of ordynaryes to be herde and to be determynyd for the takyng of pbes of testamētis p. xxxi. E. iii. ca. iiii.

**A**lso it shalbe lawfull to all ordynaryes hauing episcopall iurisdiccyon to ponysh all maner prestes and clerkes and other relygyous psons withi theyr iurisdiccyon that shall be conuict befoze the by examynacyon and lawfull proces accordyng to the lawe of holy churche of aduowtry/ fornycarys/ incest oꝛ other fleshely incontynencye by such pꝛesonment as shal seme to the conuenient after the qualyte and quātyte of their trespass of which impꝛesonement they shall be discharged in an acyon of fals impꝛesonment The. i. h. vii. ca. iiii.

**O**rdynauncys by bodyes incorporate  
**T**hat no master warden oꝛ selyshyp of craftys oꝛ mapsters of any of them noꝛ any rulers of gyldeys oꝛ fraternytes make no acte noꝛ ordynaunce noꝛ exrecute none befoze made in disinheritaunce oꝛ dymynycon of the kynges prerogatyff noꝛ oꝛther noꝛ agaynest the comyn profet of þe pepull except those ordynaunces be examined and appbate by the chauncellour tresorer oꝛ chyffe iustyce of cythey benches oꝛ thye of them oꝛ befoze the

Justyce of assise in þ circute where they be upon  
payn of foꝛfeitoꝛ of .xl. li. foꝛ euery tyme and that  
non of the same bodyes coꝛpoꝛate make any such  
oꝛdynaunce to restrayn any person to seꝛue to the  
kynges hyghnes oꝛ to his courtes foꝛ reimeꝛdy in  
theyꝛ causes noꝛ execute any penalte oꝛ punishe-  
ment vppon any person foꝛ any such seꝛuite to be  
made vppon payne of .x. li. foꝛ euery tyme

The. xix. henry. vii. capitulo. vii.

¶ Take moꝛe foꝛ this in geldys and fraternites.

¶ Oyle.

¶ That the mayꝛe of london the mayster & war-  
dens of the crafte of tallow chaundelers of the sa-  
me cyte haue autoꝛyte to serche all maner oyles  
theder bꝛought and truely to serche & ouer see the  
same oyles that they be not myxt noꝛ alteryd froꝛe  
theyꝛ kyndes but good & lawfull and þ they may  
dampne and cast awaye all such oyles defectyfe  
and to commyt all persons defectyfe and vsyng  
such defecte to pryson to be punysshed by theyꝛ  
discressyō after the lawes & customꝛ of the cite & þ  
the mayꝛe gouerners aud rulers in euery cyte bor-  
rowe and coꝛpoꝛate towne in englande haue lyke  
power and autoꝛyte with in their iurysdyccyon  
as is afoꝛe sayd The. xiiii. h. viii. ca. xiiii.



## **¶ Panell.**

**¶** The sheryff shall put in the panell the most suffycent next and leste suspecte and yf he do other wyse he shall yeld to the pte greuid his doble damages Articulo super cartas ca. x.

**¶** The sheryffes and other mynysters shall arrate theyr panellys in euery inquest of them þ be nexte noz suspect noz laboryd & yf the sheryff cozoners oꝝ other do to the contrary they shall be ponyshed befoze the iustyce where such inquest shall be take as well agaynst the kyng as the parte & shal yeld damages after the trespass þ. xxxiii. E. iii. c. iiii.

**¶** Sheryffis shall aray the panell in assises at þ lest. iiii. dayes befoze the ccessions vppon payn of xx. li. so þ the parte may haue the syght of the panell yf he aske it / and the baylyffis of the fraunches shall make theyr retorne to the sheryff at the leste vi. dayes befoze the ccessions vpon the same payn and yet in all panell be put they þ be next & most suffycent & not suspect The. xlii. E. iii. ca. xi.

**¶** Baylyffys offyters noz their seruauentyss shall not be impanellyd vppon payn of foze to the parte greuyd hys treble damages and ouer that xl. li. wherof the one halfe shall be to the kyng and the other halfe to hym that wyll sew therfoze The. xxiii. henry. vi. capitulo. ix.

## **¶ Panell.**

**¶** Enquestes takyn befoze the eschetour oꝝ comission shalbe returned by the sheryf oꝝ ellys the eschetour oꝝ comissioner shall lose. xl. li. as well by examinacyon as by inq̃re p̃. viii. h. vi. ca. xi. i.

**¶** Esperyall assise shalbe arrayed a the panell indentid delyuered to the ptes. vi. dayes befoze the cessions if the ptes aske it. and baylyff of the franchises shall make their retourne to the sheryff. vi. dayes befoze the cessyons. and that vpon payne of fozfetoꝝ of euery of them. xl. li. to the kyng  
**The. vi. henry. vi. capitulo. ii.**

## **¶ Perlyament.**

**¶** At the next court after the delyuary of p̃ wrytt proclamacyon shalbe made in the hole counte of the day and place of the perlyament. and the names of them chosyn wryttyn in an indenture and annexid to the wrytt vnder the sealys of p̃ chosers a this clause shalbe in the wryt / Et eleccionē tuā in pleno com̃ tuo factā distincte a apte sub sigillo tuo a sigillis eorū q̃ eleccōi illi interfuerit nobis in cancellat̃ &c  
**The. vii. h. i. li. ca. xv.**

**¶** The Justice haue power to inq̃yre at the al-

siles if the sheryf make retournē contrary to the  
sayd eleccyon. and if it be so found by inquest or  
by dew examynacyon. The sheryf shall renſie in  
the payne of .L. li. to be payed to the kyng and  
the knyghtes shall lose theyr wages The. xi. hen-  
ry. iiii. capitulo. primo.

**N**on shalbe chosyn knyghtes in the perlyamēt  
except they be dwellyng in the same countes the  
day of the date of the wyrt of somonis of the per-  
lyament. and that in the cytes and bozowes ther  
be cytyzens and burgeyses chosyn that be dwel-  
lynge and free in the same cytes and bozowes  
The. i. henty. v. capitulo. primo.

**T**he chosers of the knyghtys of the shyre of þ  
perlyament shall be of the same shyre that may  
dispend. xl. s. by pere. and the shyriff shall retozfi  
hym that hath moost voyces/ by indenture sealyd  
betwyne hym and the chosers vpon payne of .L.  
li. and a peres impzelsonement. and the Justice  
of assise shall inquyre therof. and it semeth that  
the Justice of þ assise shall gyfe iugement therō  
And that mencyon be made of this ozdynaunce  
in the wytte for the chosynge of them.  
The. viii. henry. vi. capitulo. vii.

## Parlyament.

**L**oke for the expencys of knyghttes of the shyre and how they shall be leuyd in the tytle of expensys for knyghttes of the shyre.

**L**oke moze of perlyament and how the sheryffe and other shall do in the sayd eleccyōs The. xlii. henry. vi. ca. xv. other statutis thei be concernyng the perlyamēt but because they be but sildōe i vze verfor I make no mēcyō of thē here at yys tyme

**T**hat no knyghtes of the shyre cyte; yn no; burgeslys no; barons of the synke portes depart frōe the perlyament no; absent them selfe from yc tyll it be ended o; pzoogyd without lycence of the speker and cōmyns in the perlyament whiche lycence be ēteryd of recozd in the boke of the clerke of the cōmyn howse vppon payne to lose theyr wagys and the shyres cytes and borowes yerof to be dyschargyd for euer/The. vi. h. viii. ca. xvi.

## Passage.

**T**her shall no moze be payed for passage at the portys than was wonte/and the iustyce of assyse shall punyshe them that do the contrary as well at the sewt of the kyng as at the parte & the constables & bay'ys may redresse suche defautes at euery mān' sewt y cōplaieth the. iii. E. iii. c. ix.

**T**he passage shall not be but at douer on paym  
of imprisonment of a yere **The. x. E. iiii. ca. ix.**

**L**ycence shall be graunt for passage owte of the  
realme at the portys of london sandwyche/ luth  
plymmouth dertmouth douer bysbit yere moth  
seynt botulst kingston vppon hull newcastel vpo  
tyne and other portys & passagys toward yrelāde  
and the ples pertaynyng to the realme only and  
he that passyth with out lycēce shall forfeyte all his  
goddys and the shyp to be forfayte where in he  
passyth but lordys knowyn marchaūtyes and the  
kynges sowdears be except by thys statute

**The. v. R. ii. capitulo. ii.**

**P**assage of pylgryms and other laue onely m  
chauntys sowdears & men of armys shall be at  
plymmouth and douer only but a man may passe  
into yrelād where hym lyst **The. xiii. R. ii. c. vii.**

**N**oo pylgryme marchaunt beste nor hors may  
passe in kent but onely at douer and he that doth  
the contrary shall forfeyt. v. marke. and that eue  
ry freman of the samie towne or castell shall haue  
an accyon of dette agaynste the offender vppon  
thys act and proces of vtlary and also he may ha  
ue an accyon of dette agaynste the mayster of the  
shyp & pces of vtlary/ **The. iiii. E. iiii. ca. x.**



## **Patenmakers.**

**P**atenmakers shall make no patens nor dogges of aspe bypon payne of .l. s. for every tyme and he that wyll sew for the kyng shall haue the one half **The. iiii. henry. vi. capitulo. iiii.**

**P**atenmakers notwithstandinge the statute of the. iiii. h. vi. may make patens of that pert of the aspe wherof no shafte can be made but if they do the contrary they shall lose. xl. s. the one halfe to the kyng and the other halfe to hym that wyll sew therfore **The. iiii. E. iiii. capitulo. ix.**

## **Patentys.**

**P**atentys by the kyng of landys and tenementys rentys offyces annuites and other profytes what so euer / where there is no expresse mencyon made in theyr petycyon of the valew of the thing &c. And also of that / that they haue of the kyngs gyft or of his pgenitoys be voyd p. i. h. iiii. ca. vi.

**T**hey shall make no mencyon but of p that they haue of p gyft of p kyng or of **E**his graut father or of **R** or **E**late prince of wals or of **A**late duke of lankaster. & as to p pfytes as good & catellys they shall make no mencio except it amount to p some of. l. except wardes &c. & as to confirmacions to be made of any graut of p gyngs pgenytours that now is / it is no nede to make such me

as it semeth by þ statute þ. ii. h. iiii. ca. ii.

**T**he kynge and the kynges chyldren be except  
in þ sayd statutis The. vi. henry. iiii. ca. ii.

**P**atentis of the elder date shall be fyrst payd  
but þ proferres chalbe pferrid þ. vii. h. iiii. ca. ii.

**P**atentis shall bere date the day that the warāt  
is delpueryd to the chauncellour and not befoze  
and that day shall be entered in the chauncery of  
recozde/and if it bere date other, wyle it is boyde  
The. xviii. henry. vi. capitulo. i.

**P**atentis of landis oꝝ tenementis befoze the  
kynges tytle be found by inquisicyon in the chaũ  
cery oꝝ eschekyꝝ retourned of recozde/and paten  
tys made within a moneth after the same retour  
ne if it be not to hym oꝝ them that tendeth the tra  
ners and offertith to take it to ferme after the sta  
tute of the. viii. h. vi. be boyd þ. xviii. h. vi. ca. vi.  
The statute of anno. viii. speketh not but of patē  
tis of fermis/and therfoze this statute speketh of  
all maner patentys generally &c.

**P**atentis made to collectours gaugeours of  
wynes customers countrollers scrcheours aulne  
geours fynders and wayers for terme of lyffe  
be boyde The. xiiii. R. ii. ca. r. lyke law is if it be  
for terme of perys The. xvii. R. ii. ca. v.

**P**atentys made by the kyng oꝝ his predeceſſoꝝ  
to any perſon to be dyſchargyd of collectoꝝ of diſ-  
cyns oꝝ payment of dyſcyns ben boyd **The.iiii.**  
**henry.vii.capitulo.v.**

**P**atentys made to foſters of ynglewod be vo-  
yd except them that be made to the lord Dacres &  
this ſtatut ſhall not be preiudycall to henry the  
yerle of northumber. **The.iiii.h.vii.ca.vi.**

**P**atentys made to groomys and yomen of the  
kynges chamber which attende not vppon the  
kyng ſhall be boyde **The.iiii.h.vii.ca.vii.**

**L**oke moze foꝝ patentys in the tytle lſes pater-  
tis and foꝝ ſeytoꝝ.

### **Pardon.**

**L**oke foꝝ the kynges perdon the. v.h.viii.cap.  
viii.&.vii.h.viii.capitulo.viii.

### **Depouderſ.**

**N**oo accyō ſhall be brought in court of pepon-  
ders but onely of actꝝ that begyn with in the fay-  
re and at the tyme of the feyre / and alſo with in ꝑ  
iurisdiccyō / & vpon ꝑ the deſedant in ꝑ accyō ſhall  
put ꝑ playntyffe to ſwere vpon a boke whether the  
thig began withi &c. vt ſup. & after ꝑ defendaunt  
may pled in abatemēt of ꝑ plaīt & to tend ꝑ iſſewe  
ꝑ the ſame cōtract trespas oꝝ over act conteyned  
in ſuch Declaraciō was not begō noꝝ done with in

þ tyme of the fayre & withi þ iurisdicciō but with  
out þ tyme oꝛ at oꝛer plac̃ owt of þ iurysdyccyō  
& if it be so found oꝛ if þ plaitif refuse to make such  
oth yēn þ defēdātshalbe dischargid and þ plaitiff  
shal take his sewt at þ cōmyn law if he list & if any  
steward oꝛ goners of court do þ cōtrary he shall  
lose  $\text{L. s.}$  þ one half to þ kīg þ other half to hi that  
wyl sew by accyō of det puided þ thys act be not  
iudiciall to þ bisskop of durham & his successoꝛs  
The. xviit. E. iiii. ca. ii. to foure to þ next pliamēt  
This statute is made ppetuall þ. i. R. iii. ca. vi.

### **Pewterers.**

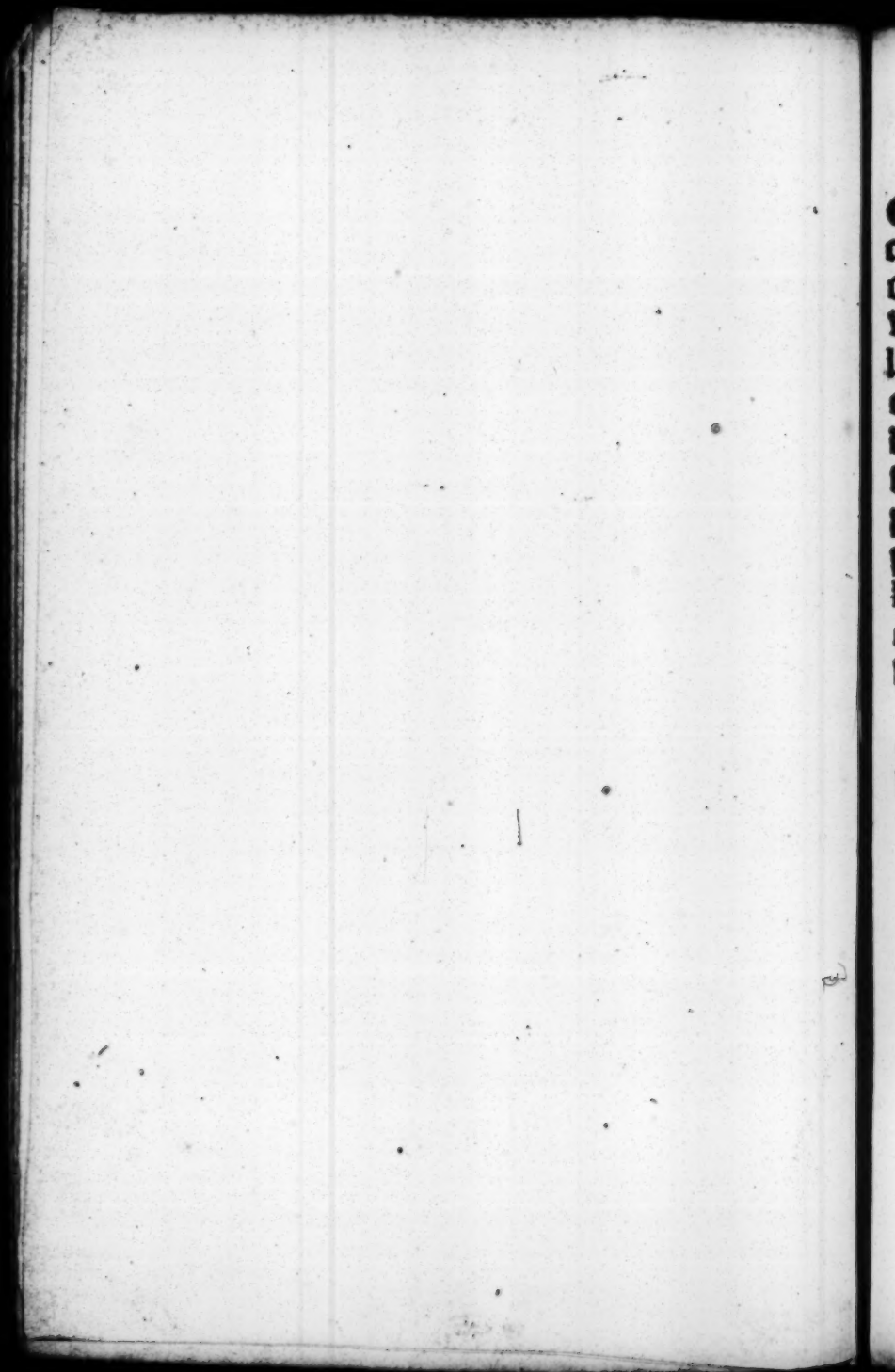
**T**hat no person vsyng the crafft of pewterers  
& byalvers frome hens forth shall sell oꝛ chaunge  
any pewter oꝛ byas in any place but in opyn mar-  
kettis oꝛ in theyꝛ dwelling howses except they be  
desyꝛed by the byars vppon payne of euery defau-  
te.  $\text{x. li.}$  and that none cast oꝛ woꝛke ani pewter oꝛ  
bras except it be as fyne metall as þ / þ is wꝛought  
in london after the statutys of the same cyte noꝛ  
nō suche put to sale vpon payn of foꝛfeyt oꝛ verof  
and that none make no holowe warre of pewter  
callyd ley mettall excepte it be after the strewe  
assyse of ley mettall wꝛought in the cyte of london

## Pewterers.

And the makers shall put theyr owne seuerall marks thereon vppon payne to the sayd makers of forfetor of the same ware or elles the valew yerof The one half of the sayd forfetor to be to the kynge and the other to hym that fyndeth it / and that non vsyng byeng and sellynge of pewter or bras occupy fals weyghtes or beames vppon payne of xx. s. and forfetyng his beames the one half therof to the kyng and the other half to hym that will sew by accyon of dett wherin nother pteccyō nor esson shall lye / and if the offenders be not able to pay the sayd some than the mayre baylyffis or other offycers where he is so founde to put hym in the stocks tyll the next market day and than and there to be put on the pyllory all the market tyme And also that maysters & wardens of pewterers or hed offycers in euery cyte and bozowe to assyne a certē person experte in knowlege to make serch therfore / And also the Justyce of peasse in euery shyre at the generall sessyons at mychelmas to assyne. ii. persons to make serchelles where thozow the hole shyre for such vnlawfull pewter or brasle the one half therof so found forfayt to be to the kyng the other halfe to the sayd sercher / and that in defaute or neccligence of such maysters & war-



h  
f  
u  
t  
s  
f  
r  
u  
o  
s  
n  
d  
e  
s  
e  
h  
p  
s  
v  
e  
c  
t  
r



## Prohibicion.

**P**ro fornicacione adulterio et huiusmodi pro  
cemitorio nō clauso ecclesia discooperta vel idecē  
ornata si rector petat decimas versus pochianos  
vel cōtra rectorē dūmodo nō petat quarta pars a  
licui⁹ ecclesie si rector petat mortuariū vel pēssōn  
oies huiusmodi faciendi sint in foro ecclesiastico  
de violent manuū iniectōe in clericū vel in cōuer  
sū vel in causa defamacois alias cōcessū fuit qd  
plitū inde teneat in cū cristianitatē dūmodo nō  
petat pecunia sed ad correccōnē peccati agat in oī  
bus p̄dictis casib⁹ et p̄silib⁹ habet iudex ecclesiasti  
cus cognoscere non obstante regia prohibicione  
si porrigat Tractat⁹ de circumspecte agatis

**I**tem super obligacionibus obuencōnibus non  
habet locū regia phibicō et si clericus vel religio  
sus decimas suas congregatas vendiderit pro pe  
cunia alicui si p̄cium petat coram iudice ecclesi  
astico locum habet regio prohibicō si p̄lati im  
ponant alicui penam corporalem si huiusmodi  
pena pro pecunia redimat locum non habet regia  
prohibicio si coram p̄latis vel episcopis pecunia  
exigat.

¶.iii.

48

24

72

### **Prohibicio.**

**S**i quis manus violententer iniecerit in clericum vel in conuersum pro violencia pacis debent fieri emende coram rege et pro excoꝛcacioꝛ coram eꝑo vel ceteris prelatiꝛ imponatur pena corporaliꝛ quaꝛ si sponte reus velit redimere dando prelato vel leꝑo pecunias potest nec in talibus locus est regie prohibicioꝛ Tractatuꝛ sub qua forma.

**I**n decimis obligationibus oblationibus mortuariis qꝛi sub istis noꝛibus proponuntur pro prohibicioꝛ regie non est locus statꝛ apud lincolniꝛ. anno. ix. E. ii. voꝛ articli cleri.

**I**tem si sit contencio de iure decimarum originem habens de iure patronatus et earuꝛ decimarum quantitas ascendat ad quartam partem bonoruꝛ ecclesie locum habet regia prohibicio.

**I**tem si prelatuꝛ imponat penam pecuniariam alicui pro peccato et repetat illam locum habeat regia prohibicioꝛ sed si imponat penas corporales et si punitis volunt huiusmodi penas pro pecuniis sponte redimere noꝛ habet locum regia prohibicioꝛ si coram eis pecunia erigat eodem statuto.

**I**tem si causa vel negocia cuius recognicioꝛ spectat ad forum ecclesiasticuꝛ et coram ecclesiastico

iudice fuerit sentencialit terminata et post mo-  
dum coram iudice seculari super eadem re inter  
easdem personas questio moueatur rñdetur sic  
Quando eadem causa diuersis rationibus corā iu-  
dicibus ecclesiasticis et secularibus ventulatur  
vt supra patet de iniectione in clericum / dicit qđ  
nō obstāte ecclesiastico iudicō curia regē ipm trac-  
tat iudiciū vt sibi videret expedire eodē statuto.  
**E**dwardus rē. p̄latis archidiaconis rē. cū  
cognicōnes plitorum de transgressionibus et cas-  
tallis et debitis que non sunt de testamento aut  
matrimonio ad coronam et dignitatem nostram  
pertineāt rē vobis prohibemus rē ac nos sup his  
et aliis quorum cognicō ad nos pertinet parati su-  
mus plenam iusticiam exhibere in curia nostra mā-  
damus autem vī nostris rē. quod premissa vos  
his alias inhibiant ex parte nostra et quod non p-  
mittant quod alicui laici in balliua sua in aliqui-  
bus locis comoueat ad aliquas recogniciōnes  
per sacramenta sua facienda nisi in causis ma-  
rimonialis et testamentaris et super huiusmo-  
di scodis debitis et catallis coram vobis et aliis  
iudicibus ecclesiasticis in premissis iurisdicciōis  
nostrę regie ad coronam et dignitatem nostram  
spectant bus subire presumat et quicquid vos in  
hac parte de his feceritis reddant nos ad p̄enun-  
terēdres in prohibitione formata sup articulo cleri.



**A** proibycon is gyuen vpon an indytemente  
where he is impechyd in the spirytuall courte.

The. i. E. iii. statuf. ii. capitulo. xii.

**A** proibycon is geuyn where a man is imple-  
dyd for dysmys of wode of. xx. yere old or moze by  
the name of silua sedua p. xlv. E. iii. ca. ii.

**T**he iuge may procede in the spyrytuall courte  
after a consultacyon though a proibycon be deli-  
ueryd vnto hym The. i. E. iii. ca. iiii.

### **Proteccyon.**

**I**f the tenūt cast in a proteccyon & the demaun-  
dant wyl a ber mayntenūt that he was in certen  
place within the. iiii. sees and out of the kyngys  
seruyce so that he myght come the chalenge shall  
be enteryd but the proteccyon shall be alowed and  
when the parte shall be resummonyd & the parte  
resommonyd wyl a berf and yf it be foude agaynst  
hym by inquest it shall tourne into hys defaute.  
Statuf de protece.

**P**roteccyon shall not be alowed in attaynte  
The. v. E. iii. capitulo. vii.

**P**roteccyon shall not be alowed in the court be-  
fore the mayre or leue tenaunt constable & feish ip  
of the marchauntys of the staple at calayes nor in  
no court within the towne of calayes or the mar-  
ches of the same in any accyon sewed by any of p

sayd marchauntis theyr seruauntys factours oz  
attourneys The. i. h. vii. capitulo. iiii.

Where proteccyōs haue bene made by the kyng  
to the kynges dettors so that they shall not be im  
pledid tyll that gre be made to the kyng it is a  
greed that not withstondyng suche proteccyōns  
the partes shall be answerd and shall haue iuge  
ment but executyon shall be respytyd tyll the gre  
be made with the kyng and yf such credytors wyl  
answer for the kynges dett they shall haue execu  
cyon mayntenūt. & also they shall recouer to the  
as much as they shall pay to the kyng

The. xxv. E. iiii. de prouis capitulo xix.

Proteccyon shall not be alowed for vitellys  
bought oz takyn for the viage wherof the protec  
cyon maketh mencyon nor in pces of trespass oz  
of contractys made after the date of the same p  
teccyon The. i. R. ii. capitulo. viii.

Proteccyon q̄a pfutur shall not be alowed in  
any ple commencyd before the date of the pteccō  
yf it benot in the viage where the kyng hym self  
passyth oz in viagys royall oz in the kynges besy  
nes for the nede of the realme f. xiii. R. ii. c. xvi.

Proteccyō shall not be alowed for the keepers of  
prisoners & haue let me & demnyd go at large oz  
by bayle The. vii. h. iiii. capitulo. iiii.

*John Lenthall  
Keeper of the Kings Bench*

**P**roteccyon shall not be allowed in a scire fac.  
vpon the trauers of an offyce taken before the es-  
chetor or commissyoners agaynst any patent.

The. xxiij. h. vi. capitulo. xxiij.

**T**hat eueryon now being or here after be in  
kyngs wage of warr beyond the see or vpon the see  
haue at hys pleasure the proteccyon of profection  
or moztature cum clā volumus and in the excepted  
of the sayd proteccyon be made commissyon of all  
lys and so to be allowed in all the kynges courtes  
except in acccons of det takyn by the kyng or any  
other to hys vse or to the vse of his executors of king  
hery the. vii. and in appels of murder & felony and  
if thys ordynance be not suffycyēt to ease them  
then the kyng and his counsell for the time being  
may graunt proteccyons to euery of them durig  
thetyme they contynue in the sayd warrys.

**P**rouyd that this act extende not to any cap-  
teyns or sowdears in calayes hāmys gynnys ry-  
se bāke berewyk walys or any marches of the same  
The. iij. henry. viii. ca. iij. Loke the statute.

**P**roucyon.

**A**ll prelatis and other folkys of holy churche  
haue aduouson of any benefyce of the kyngs gift  
or of hys progenytours or other lordys shall haue  
theyr cleccyon collacyon and presentment frely  
accozdyng to the gift &c. & in case of any archie-

bysshoprich bysshopis dignite oꝛ oꝛer benefice þ  
be reseruaciō puilsh oꝛ collaciō made fro þ court  
of rome in þ disturbāce of þ electiōs collaciōs oꝛ  
plētment befoze said þ at þ tyme of the same ad  
voidaūce þ such reseruaciōs &c. shuld take effecte  
owze souerein lord þ kyng & his heyris shall haue  
& inioy at þ seasō þ said collaciōs to þ archbysshop  
riches bysshopriches & oꝛer dignitē electif which  
be of his aduowze likewise as his pgenytors haue  
had befoze & fre electiō graūtid yef of as þ electiō  
were first graūtid bi the king pgenytors vppon  
steine foꝛme & iudiciō as to demaūd of the king ly  
cece of the electiō & after the electiō to haue hys ry  
all assēt & not in no other maner the which cōdicti  
ōs not kept the thing owght to resort to hys first  
nature the same law shalbe of howses of religion  
of his aduoure the sām law shalbe of chyrches pue  
ders oꝛ other benefice which be not of the aduour  
of holi church wherof the king hath the uoꝛre pa  
moūt immediate as oft as such disturbācis shall be  
&c. sauīng to the theȝt right a nother tyme when  
no puilshō is made & in the same maner euery o  
ther lord shall haue &c. hys plētment oꝛ collaciōs  
to howsis of religiō & other benefice of theȝt adu  
owze &c. & if such lord plēt not withi half a yere af  
ter syth voidaūce nor the bysshopp of the place  
withi a moneth after the halfe yere.

## **Provision.**

**That** than the kyng shall haue the presentimente  
ac. and yf he that is presentyd oꝛ any other patro  
be dysturbyd by such puiſyou then the pꝛouiſoꝛs  
pꝛcuratoꝛs & executoꝛs & notaryes shall be owt of  
the kyngis pteccyō. and tacyd by ther bodyes &  
put in pꝛyson and yf they be conuict they shall a-  
byde in pꝛyson without bayle oꝛ maipꝛyse tyll they  
haue made fyn & raunſom at the kyngys wyl and  
agreyd with the pte greuyd and synd surete that  
they shall attempt no such thyng after ward. and  
yf ſych puiſoꝛs theyꝝ pꝛcuratoꝛs executoꝛs & nota-  
ryes can not be found than the exigent shall be a-  
wardyd by dew pꝛoces as well at the kynges sute  
as at the partes. and in the meane whyle the king  
shall haue the pꝛofyts of the benefycis ſo occupi-  
ed by ſuch pꝛouiſoꝛs except abbayes pꝛioꝛies and  
other howſys that haue college oꝛ couent shall ha-  
ue the pꝛofet ac. the. xxv. l. iiii. ſta de puiſ.

**A** man may do of pꝛouiſoꝛs as of the kynges  
ennys without any impechement that is to ſay  
pꝛouiſoꝛs that execute pꝛouiſpꝛons of abbayes oꝛ  
pꝛioꝛies The ſaine ſtatute and chapter.



They that draw any person in plee owt of the  
realme wherof the knowlege appertaineth to the  
kyngis court oꝝ of such thynges wherof iugement  
be gyffyn in the kynges court oꝝ sebeth in any o-  
ther court to defete iugementis giffin in þ kyngs  
court shall haue a day by garnyschement or wate-  
nyng conteynyng the space of .ii. monethes to be  
befoze the kyng in his counsell oꝝ in the chancery  
oꝝ befoze the iustyce of the one benche oꝝ other.

And if they come not at the day ad in ppar persō  
than they theyꝝ procuratoꝝ attorneys executoꝝ  
notaryes & mayntenors shall be owt of the kyngs  
proteccyon. and theyꝝ landis goodys & catellys  
forfayt. and theyꝝ bodyes chalbe takyn by capias  
and vppon that an exigent &c. prouydyd allwayne  
that if they come befoze outlary thy shall answer  
And yet notwithstanding the forfeytoꝝ of theyꝝ  
landys goodys and catellys shall abyde in hys  
force yf they come not within .ii. monethes.

The. xxvii. E. iii. capitulo. i.

The statute of prouisoꝝ made the. xxv. xxvi.  
E. iii. shall be kept saue only tht by force. of those  
statutis þ bodyes of the lordys and prelatys shall  
not be takyn. and addyd therto that where any  
sebeth to the courte of some personell citacyons  
vppon faynt suggestyons agaynst persōs of thys

realme where knowlege belongyth to the kyngs  
court and also of impetracions and prouysons  
made in the same court of rone of benefyces chap  
pell & and offyces of the church what so ever be  
longynge to the presentacyon oꝝ gyft of the kyng  
oꝝ other laye patrons and of benefyces appropri  
ed to churches cathedrall collegys abbéis &c. they  
they mayntenours and fauozes shall be arrestyd  
by the sheryf of the place and iustyce in theyꝝ cell  
ons and let to bayll by suffyset maympyse and  
brought befoze the kyng and hys counsell shorte  
ly/and yf they be conuyct they shall haue the pain  
compyssid in the statute made at westm the. xxv.  
yere of E. iii./and yf they be not found they shall be  
ponysshed by force of the statute made the. xxvii.  
yere of the same kyng which begineth/noster seig  
neoz le roy &c. and that the kyng shall gyue them  
no pardon without assent of the parte/and they  
shall be out of the kyngis proteccyō The. xxviii.  
E. iii. statute de prouyl. capitulo. i.

**N**on shall take noꝝ receyue procuracie letter of  
attorney ferme noꝝ other admynistracyon by in  
denture noꝝ in other maner of any benefyce with  
in this realme but onely of the kyngis leegē with  
out the kyngys lycence oꝝ aduysē of hys counsell  
and that non cary any gold syluer oꝝ other treasoz

out of the realme by letter of eschaunge no: in o-  
ther maner to the profyt of any alyōs without ly-  
cencce vpon payn conteynyd in the statute of pro-  
uysors made the. xxvii. yere of E. iii. the kyngys  
graunt sady: that now ys / and that no bysshopp  
no: other person of the churche medyll by way of  
sequestracyō no: in other maner of the frutes of  
sych benefyces to the profytis of the same alyons  
vpō pain y belōgeth therto the. iii. R. ii. c. iiii. but  
the spyrytuall lordys assentyd not to thys estatue  
¶ Alyons that take posselsyon of benefyces withi  
the realme without the kyngys lycence shall haue  
the payn as prouysors The. xxv. E. iii. ad the. vii.  
R. ii. ca. xi. but the spyrytuall lordys assētyd not.  
¶ He that passyth ouer the see without the kyngis  
lycencce & taketh any benefyce by prouycyon shall  
be incontinent in so doyng owt of the kynges p-  
tercyon & the benefyce voyd the. xii. R. ii. ca. xiiii.  
¶ Who so euer take any benefyce by prouiciō shall  
be explyd and banysheid whether he be withyn the  
realme o: without and his landys & goodys shall  
b: forseyt to the kyng and yf he be withyn the real-  
me he shall take his way so that he be without the  
realme within. vi. wekys after such takynge &c.  
¶ And no mā shall receyue hym that is so banysheid  
after th: .vi. wekis vpō payn of the same forseyto:

And that the procurators notarys executors and  
somoners shall haue the payn beforesayd and  
that exorteth the kyng to wyte oꝛ to sende to the  
courte of rome contrary to this estatute oꝛ yf any  
send oꝛ pray to the pope to the cōtrary yf he be a  
late he shall pay to the kyng the valew of the tem  
paraltes foꝛ a yere & yf he be a lord tēporall & va  
lew of his landes & tenemēt foꝛ a yere and yf he  
be a parson of lower degre the valew of the same  
benefyce foꝛ a yere and he shall haue prisonment  
of a yere The. xiii. R. ii. ca. vltimo.

He that byngeth in to this realme oꝛ withi the  
power of the kyng any sōmonis sentence oꝛ exco  
mungement agayns any parso of what condyciō  
yf he be/ be cause of the mocyon makynge assent oꝛ  
execucyon of the sayd staute of pꝛouysers shall  
forfayt all his landys goodes & cattails & his lyff  
And yf any pꝛelate so do he shall forfet his tēpar  
altes tyll de wꝛ cōrectiō be therof made & a meane  
parson shall make syn and raunso/these woꝛdes  
meane parso shall be intended parsoꝛs spyrituall  
as it semeth The. xiii. R. ii. ca. vltimo.

Cyf any pꝛiches oꝛ pꝛesew in the court of rome  
oꝛ ellys where to trāslate any pꝛelatys oꝛ byshop  
pys within this realme without the kynges assēt  
and knowlege & without the assēt of those pꝛatis

that shall be so translate / any proces sentence of  
excommuniacyon Bullys / instrumentes / or  
other thynges what soo euer that to wcheth the  
kyng his crowne and regally in his Realme / or  
they that byynge them in to this realme / or them  
receyue or make notyce of theym or execucion  
within this Realme or without / they they? nota  
res proctours and mayntenours shalbe out of  
the kynges protection and they? landes goodes  
and catell forfeyt / And be attachyd by they? bo  
dyes and brought before the kyng and his coun  
seyle / and proces shalbe made agaynst them by  
preminstre fact. as there is in other casis of prouy  
sours ordeyned. The. xvi. R. ij. ca. v.

**P**rouysion made to any person of Relygion  
or other by the Pope to be exempt from regu  
lar obedyence or ordynarye or to haue offyce per  
petuall within any howse of Relygion &c. shall  
ten in the payne compysed in the statute of pro  
uysours. The. xiiij. R. ij. and the. ii. H. iiij. ca. iij.

**C**isterciens and other Relygious mē that pur  
ches bullys to be dischargyd of dismis of they?  
landes and possessions let to ferme or otherwyle  
occupyed or put suche bullys before purchersyd  
in execucion / proces shall be made agaynst them  
by preminstre fact by garnysshment or warnyng

R. i.



of .ij. monethes / and if they make defaute oꝛ be  
attaynt they shall renne in to the payne and foꝛ-  
feytour conteyned in the statute of prouylours  
made the .xiiij. yere. R. ij. and .ij. H. iiij. ca. iij.

**T**he that purchasyth oꝛ putteth i execution any  
bulle purchesyd after the firste yere of Rycharde  
the seconde to be quyte of dysmys shall be puny-  
shed in lyke maner. The. viij. H. iiij. ca. vi.

**L**ycence of pardon made by the kynge of pro-  
uylion to a benefyce ful with an incōbent is voy-  
de. The. viij. H. iiij. ca. viij.

**A**ll the statutes of prouylours made in the ty-  
me of kynge E. iij. and. R. ij. shall be kepte in all  
poyntes nat withstandynge any moderacyon ma-  
de by the kynge. The. ix. H. iiij. ca. vltimo.

### **Pourueyours.**

**N**one take bytayll noꝛ charret agaynst þ̄ wyll  
of the owner. and if they do they shall yelde dow-  
ble damages. weynster. i. ca. ij. And if the par-  
te sewe nat the kynge shall haue the sewt / & they  
that shall be indyted therof shall be attachyd and  
dystreyned by graunde dystresse that contey-  
neth the space of .ij. monethes in the kynge's court  
oꝛ where hym lyst. and if he come nat by the day

than he shall be agayne distreyned by þ space of.  
vi. wekes. And if they come nat than they shall  
be atteynt and shall yelde double domages to þ  
partes greuyd/and make fyne to the kyng.

¶ Of them that take bytayles oꝝ other thynges  
to the kyngys ble to the makynge oꝝ keepynge of  
a castell oꝝ other. And whan they haue receyuyd  
the payment at the Eschequer oꝝ at the wardeope  
oꝝ ellys where & withholdynge the payment of þ  
credytours to the great damage of them/and to  
the sklander of the kyng it is prouyded that of  
them that haue landes and tenementes it shalbe  
leuyed of theyꝝ lādes and goodes and payed to  
the credytours with theyꝝ domages & they shall  
make fyne foꝝ the trespasse/ and if they haue noo  
landes and tenementes they shal be impꝛysoned  
at the kyngs wyll. Of them þ take rewarde of the  
kyngs credytours to make the kyngs payment/  
they shall yelde double and be punysshed at the  
kyngs pleasure. westm. i. ca. xxxij.

¶ Of them that take hoꝛse oꝝ cartꝝ foꝝ the kyngs  
caryage moꝛe than nede is & take rewarde to res  
lese them/ if he be of þ court he shal be punysshed  
by the marchall/ and if he be out of the courte he  
shall yelde treble damage and be impꝛysoned. xl.  
dayes. westm. i. ca. xxxvi.

h. ij.

**T**hat noo purueyour take any thyng of any /  
noꝝ make therof no pryse without his agrement  
and that he take coꝛne by cōmyn mesure noꝝ ta-  
ke no thyng but to the very value set by the cō-  
stables oꝝ other good men. And that paymēt be  
made therof befoꝛe the kyng passe out of þ̄ ver-  
ge. And that none haue no purueyours except þ̄  
kyng the quene oꝝ theyꝝ children / noꝝ that they  
take no moꝛe than nede is. And that the kyng is  
purueyour take no thyng tyll he shewe his war-  
rant vnder the kyngꝝ great seale. And he that ta-  
keth any pryse of any man without his agrement  
it shalbe done to hym as to a thefe if the quanty-  
te of the goodes requyre it. The.iiij. Edward.  
iiij. capitulo. b.

**T**he purueyours of the kyng quene and their  
children shall make theyꝝ pryse by the constable /  
and.iiij. honest men of the towne without ma-  
nace oꝝ cōpulsion to the pꝛysers to set any pryse  
contrary to theyꝝ othes. And tayles to be made  
incontyrent and insealed of the agrement &c. in  
theyꝝ pꝛesens And if þ̄ purueyour do otherwyle  
he shalbe incontyrent arestyd there & brought to  
the next geale / and it shalbe done to hym as to a  
thefe. And this payne shalbe expꝛessed i theyꝝ cō-  
myssions vnder the kynges seale. The. v. E. iiij.

ca. ij. And this same clause is enacted. The. xx. E.  
iij. Statut de puiſ. capitulo. i.

¶ The fees and goodes of the churche ſhalbe ex-  
cept in the comyſſions of the purueyours. The.  
xiiij. E. iij. p. clero ca. i. & xvij. E. iij. ca. iij.

¶ No purueyout of wod oꝝ tymbre to þ kyngs  
ſhle cut any trees growynge in oꝝ about any mā-  
nes howſe. And if he do he ſhall yelde to the pte  
treble domages and haue a yeres pryſonment &  
be foꝝiuggyd his offyce. The. xxv. E. iij. Statut.  
de pꝛouiſo. capitulo. vi.

¶ Purueyours that take ſhepe after eſter befoze  
the ſheryng mo than ſhalbe foꝝ þ tyme expendyd  
foꝝ the kyng it is felony/and if they take after-  
warde mo than ſhall come to the kyngs ſhle it is  
alſo felony The ſame Statut. ca. xv.

¶ Purueyours þ take puruynce foꝝ the kyng  
the quene oꝝ pꝛynce within the ſome of. xx. ſ. ſhal  
make payment incontynent and if it be to the  
ſumme of. xx. ſ. oꝝ aboue payment ſhalbe made  
within a quarter of a yere. The. xxviij. Statut. vl-  
timo capitulo. xij.

¶ Of purueyours of pultry and ſmall thynges  
paymēt ſhalbe made in hande/ and of great pur-  
ueynce within. vi. wekes. The. xxxiiij. E. iij.  
capitulo. iij.

¶ k. iij.

**N**one shall haue purueyours but þe kyng / the  
quene and payment shalbe made in hande after  
the pryce of the market. And the byers shalbe suf-  
fycient men noz shal haue no deputies. And pay-  
ment for caryage shall be made in hande. The.  
xxxvi. E. iij. ca. ij.

**T**hat no byer shall take no gyft of no person  
to be sparyd vpon payne to yelde the treble ther-  
of / & to be at the kynges wyll. And he that wyll  
sew therfore shall haue the thyrde peny. The sa-  
me statute c. iij. And there shalbe commissioners  
made to here and to determyne theyr defautes &  
if it be founde that they haue nat made payment  
they shall haue iugemēt to dye and this statute  
is intendyd as wel of purueyours for the kyng  
and quenes great horsles as of other byers / the  
same statute &c.

**T**hat þe hunt / fauconers / seruaunt of armys  
& all other þe shalbe at the wagge or belongynge to  
the housholde shall haue the same payne if they  
do agaynst the statute. The same statute. c. iij.  
Brelat & clerk greuyd by purueyours agaynst  
the forme of þe statut before made shal recouere  
theyr treble damage. The. i. R. ij. ca. iij.

**N**o purueyours make any puruynce or bye  
any thyng for the kyngs housholde to the value



of. xl. di. oꝝ within if he pay not in cōtyment vpon  
payne of losyng his offyce / and to pay as moche to  
the pte greuyd. The. ii. H. iiii. ca. xiiij.

¶ The statute of purueyours shalbe exemplify  
ed & lyuered to the sheryff / & euery sheryff shal pro  
claime it. iiii. tymes by þ yere vpon paynt of. L. s.  
foꝝ euery default. And þ the sheryff shal delyuer  
them to theyꝝ successours whiche shall make pro  
clamacion after the same maner vpon the same  
payne. The. i. H. vi. ca. ij.

¶ Purueyours shal pay in hande foꝝ pryces of þ  
value of. xl. s. & vnder oꝝ ellys they may make re  
systence / And euery cōstable tythyngman oꝝ ches  
plege shalbe aydynge to that resystence / oꝝ ellys  
they shall yelde to the parte so greuyd the value  
of the thyng taken with theyꝝ double damage.  
And the purueyours which foꝝ this cause verryth  
any in the merchallys shall lose. xx. li. wherof he  
that wyl sewe shall haue the one halfe / And the  
Justyce of pease in euery counte shall haue po  
wer to inquyre and to determyne it as well at þ  
kynges sewte as at the sewte of the parte and to  
awarde damages to the part. And þ defendaut  
shall answere without ayde of the kyng and the  
proces shall be as in accyon of trespassse wth foꝝ  
te and armes. The. xxi. H. vi. ca. viij.

**E**uery purueyout and byer befoze that he haue any comysshion shal make an othe in þe Chauncery that he take no thyng of the people contrary to the statute therof made / & that all the townes adioynnyng shal do theyr deuour to resyste suche byers that do contrary to the statutes / and he that is greuyd by them agaynst the sayd statute shal chose to haue an accyon of det agaynst them of the townes that do nat theyr deuoyr in resystens of the sayd byers oꝝ purueyours in the forme befozsayd when they be therto requyzed / oꝝ ellys agaynst the sayd purueyout and byers / and euery of them to recouer the treble value of the goodes so taken and ouer that theyr costage and treble damages . And if any purueyout oꝝ other offyccer of the kynges troble in the marchal sye oꝝ ellys where any of the kynges subiectes by any malyce suggestyon cause feyned Imagynacyon oꝝ colour be cause of the execucion of these sayd oꝝdynaunces shal renne in to the payne of xx. li. to paye to the parte greuyd ouer his coste & damages in that parte susteyned / And he shal haue therof an accion of det / & euery issue trevable in that accion shalbe tryed in the counte where þe takynge of the sayde goodes was. And that the defendauntes in all suche casys be nat receyued

to wage theyr lawe / and shall answer without  
fourcher. And that eslofeyde of the kynge noz  
proteccyon be allowed / And that the seriaunt of  
the at chaterie shall paye all the dettes domages  
and execucions / whiche shall be retourned agaynst  
euery purueyour vnder hym in all the casys be-  
foresayd in case that þ purueyour oz byer be nat  
suffycient / and the parte playntyffe shall haue a  
Scire facias to haue execucyon agaynst þ sayd  
seriaunt in this case. And that these statutes &  
ordynaunce be put to the Justyce of pease in eu-  
ry counte to proclayme them euery yere / and to  
informe the people. The. xlii. Henry. vi. capis  
tulo. secundo.

**N**o purueyour except the kynges and the que-  
nes take any thyng of any of the kynges leges  
agaynst theyr wylles / and if they do they shall be  
arestyd by the sheryf baylyf oz constable officers  
oz other mynisters / and put to the next prysen of  
the kynge / there to remaine without bayle oz  
maympryse / tyll they haue redelyuered all the  
bytell and thynges &c. oz the value of them. And  
if the sayd sheryffes / baylyffes &c. after that that  
they be requyryd make defaute of the execucyon  
therof / they shall forfeit. xx. li. wherof the parte  
that wyll sewe by wytte of dette shall haue the

one halfe/and the defendaunt shall nat doo his  
lawe noꝝ haue proteccyon/ and if he be couꝑt he  
shall yelde.iii.tymes the value of the thyng ta-  
ken and dooble domages foꝝ the costages / and  
shall make raunson. The. xxiii. H. vi. ca. xiii.

**A**ll patentes made to any holdynge hostreys  
oꝝ howsinge of retayle of bytaye to be putuey-  
ours foꝝ terme of theyꝝ lyues shalbe voyde and y-  
none take any horse oꝝ charet without grement  
of the owner/and by delyueraunce of the mayre  
cheryf/baylyf/ oꝝ constable where such pryse shal  
be xc. The. xxviii. H. vi. ca. ii. And the parte that  
is greuyd contrary to this statute shall haue an  
accyon of trespasse at the cōmyn lawe/ and shall  
recouer treble domages.

Loke moze foꝝ putueyours in the tytyle of Sta-  
ple.

## **C**Repell

**T**he payne of deth shall be put out in all statu-  
tes of the staple. And that all foꝝfeytours of lan-  
des/tenementes goodes/and catellys shall stan-  
de in theyꝝ force. The. xxxviij. Edward. iij. capi-  
tulo. sexto.

**A**ll statutes made in the Parlyament holden  
the. xi. R. ii. ben repellyd by a statute made the.  
xxi. R. ii. ca. xii. And al statutes made in the par  
lyament holden in the readepryon of. H. vi. ben  
adnullpd by a statute made in the xvii. Edward  
iii. capitulo. vi.

## **Ryottys & Rowtys.**

**T**he Sheryf and euery of the kyngs mynysters  
with the strength of the counte maye arest them  
that make assembles and rowtes. The. xvii. R.  
ii. capitulo. viii.

**I**t is ordeyned that if any ryot / assemble / or  
rowte of people agaynst the lawe be in any parte  
of the Realme that the Justyce of pease. iij. or. ii.  
at the leste / and the Sheryf and vnder Sheryf of  
thye where suche ryot / assemble / or rowte is ma  
de hereafter shall come with the power of the shy  
re if nede be for to areste theym. And the same  
Justyce / Sheryf / and vnder Sheryf haue power to  
recozde that / that they se there done in theyr pre  
sence agaynst the lawe. And by the recozde of  
the same Justyces euery suche trespassours and



euyl doer shall be conuylte in maner and forme  
as is conteyned in the statute of forcyble entre.  
And if it happon that suche trespassours or euyl  
doers be departyd befoze the comynge of suche  
Justyceheryf or vnderheryf / that the same Ju-  
styce. iij. or. iij. of them shall inquere dyligently  
within a moneth after / and shall here and deter-  
myne the same . And if suche ryot assemble or  
rothe so made may nat be founde in maner as  
is befozesayd / than within a moneth next fol-  
lowynge the sayd Justyce. iij. or. iij. of them / and  
theryf and vnderheryf shall certefye befoze the  
kyng and his counsell all the acte and the circu-  
staunce therof whiche certyfycacyon shall be of  
suche force as the presentmēt of. xij. men / where  
vpon the sayd trespassours and euyl doers shall  
be put to answer. And they that shall be founde  
gyltye shall be punysshed after the discreccion of  
the kyng and his counsell. And if suche trespass-  
ours and euyl doers trauers the matter so cer-  
tefied / than the certyfycate so certefied shall be  
sent in to the kynges benche to be tryed and ter-  
myned as the lawe wyll . And if they come befo-  
re the kyng and his counsell in the kynges ben-  
che at the fyrste comaundement / then there shall  
be another comaundement directyd to the she-

ryf to byrnyng by theyr bobytes. And if they can  
nat be founde / than the Sheryf or vndersheryf  
shall make proclamacion in playne countre next  
insowyng the tyuere of the seconde commaundes  
ment that they shall come befoze the kyng and  
his counsell in the kyngs benche or in the chauncery  
in the vacacion tyme within .iij. weke then  
next folowynge. And in case that the same tres  
passours and euyll doers come nat as is befoze  
sayd and the proclamacion made and retoynyd /  
they shall be conuyct and attaynt of the sayd ry  
ot assemble or rowtes / natwithstandynge any  
estatute made to the contrary. And ouer that y  
the Justyce of pease there dwellynge next in eue  
ry counte where suche assemble or rowte is shall  
make an assemble with the Sheryffe or vnder  
sheryf of the same countes And also the Justyce  
of Assyse for the tyme that they shall be there in  
theyr sessyons in case that any suche assemble or  
rowte be made in theyr pcesence / shall make ex  
ecucion of this estatute euery yere / vpon payne  
of a hondred pounce to be payde to the kyngs  
as ofte as they shall be founde in defaute in exe  
cutynge the same statute. The. xiiij. Henr. iiii.  
capitulo ultimo.

**C**omysstions shall be a wardyd by the aduyse  
of the Chaunceller of England to inquire of de  
fautes of Justyce of pease/and assyse/ Sheryffes/  
and vnder sheryffes in executyng of the sayd sta  
tute of ryottes/and þ coroner shall make the pa  
nell and retozne none therin except he haue lan  
des to the value of .xl. li. by yere and shall retozne  
issues at the firste daye. xx. s. at the seconde day.  
xl. s. at the thirde day. l. s. & at euery daye after  
the dowble/ vpon payne of. xl. li. And euery of  
the sayd Justyce sheryf &c. shall haue theyr costes  
in execucion of the sayd statute by the sheryf/and  
that the same sheryf shall haue a lowaunce ther  
of in the Eschequer. And that no baylyf of þ frai  
ches in panell none but as is beforesayd / vnder  
payne of. xl. li. And that lyke ordynaunce & pay  
ne holde place in cyties/boroughes/and townes  
whiche haue Justyce of pease. The. ii. Henr. v.  
capitulo. viij.

**I**f any robbery/murdre/man slaughter/bate  
rye/assemble of people rebellyons or rowtes be  
made/that than vpon a bylle put to the Chaun  
celler contynnyng the matter there shal be a Ca  
pias a wardyd to the Sheryf where the Ryot is

supposyd retournable in the Chauncery at a cer-  
tayne daye / at the whiche daye if he come he shall  
be put in warde oz let to maympysle oz bayle by  
discreffion of the Chauncellour / And ouer that  
to be inquiryd of suche malefactours / and there  
vpon to be done as the comyn lawe requyrez.  
And if the sheryf retorne that he is nat founde /  
than there shall be a wardyd a wyrt with procla-  
macyons in .ii. countes / that they come at a cer-  
tayne daye / at whiche daye if they come nat to be  
attaynt . It is prouyded that it be testyfied by  
.ii. Justyce of pease of the counte where such ryot  
is / that the comyn voyce is so / befoze that any ca-  
pias go out. And if suche case happen in counter  
palentyne oz fraunches / where there is a Chaun-  
cellour that hath a seale / that than that Chaun-  
cellour do there as the Chauncellour of englan-  
de. The. viij. D. vi. ca. xij.

¶ That the Justyce of Assyse and of pease vpon  
an informacyon to them made by the kyng that  
any man hath offendyd agaynst any statute be-  
fore this made agaynst Rvottes and Rowtes /  
assembles / reteynours / extorcyons / imbzalers /

And offenders agaynst the statute of labourers  
shal haue full power to here and determyne such  
offences / and to make such proces agaynst them  
as agaynst hym that is indyted of trespasse and  
to ponyssse them accordyng to other statute ther  
of made. Prouyded that suche infozmacion ex  
tende nat to treason / murdeꝝ / oꝝ felony noꝝ that  
he agaynst whom any suche infozmacion is ma  
de shal lose no landes noꝝ tenementes to hym  
that made the infozmacion / noꝝ that suche info  
macion extende nat to any dwellynge in any o  
ther counte. And if any make any false infozma  
cion that than he shal yelde domages to the pte  
greuyd. The. xi. D. vij. ca. iiij.

**T**he sheryf in euery pzecept dyꝛect to hym for  
any ryot rowte / oꝝ other assemble shal retoꝛne.  
xxiiij. within the same Shyre wherof euery one  
shal dispende of charter holde and freholde by  
yere. xx. s. and of Copy holde oꝝ bothe. xxvi. s.  
viij. d. & to retoꝛne vpon euery person in yssues  
for the firste defaute. xx. s. for the seconde. xl. s.  
vpon payne of. xx. li. And if it can nat be founde  
be meanes of imbraydyꝝ oꝝ mayntenaunce of any  
persone / than the Justyce and the sheryf & vnder  
sheryf to certefye þ names of the mayntenours  
and imbracers accordyng to þ statute made the



xlj. *H.* liij. vpon payne of .xx. li. if the sayd Justy  
ce sheryf and vnderheryf haue no resonable ex-  
cuse. And y certyfyat to be off as good force as  
a verdet therof dewly founde by .xij. men / & eue-  
ry personne dewly prouyd to be a mayntenour oꝝ  
libaſour to foꝝleit .xx. li. & to be comitid toward  
bi the discreſſiō of the Justyce. *The. xix. H. viij.*  
*ca. xliij.*

### **C**ryuers

**C**The samon fry shall nat be destroyed by net-  
tes noꝝ other ingynes. And they that do / foꝝ the  
firſte defaute to haue theyꝝ nettes and ingynes  
brent. And foꝝ the ſeconde defaut to haue halfe  
a yerꝝ pꝛyſonement / And as they increſe in ofte  
treſpaſſynge ſo to haue theyꝝ payne increaſyd.  
*weſtm. ij. capitulo. xliij.*

**C**They that faſten nettes called ſtallers foꝝ con-  
tynuall ſtoꝝe in thamys and other waters wher-  
by the fry of fyſſhe is destroyed ſhall loſe foꝝ eue-  
ry defaute. *L. 5. The. ij. H. vi. ca. vltimo.*

**C**The mayꝛe of london & his ſucceſſours ſhal ha-  
ue auctoꝛyte in all iſſues & creekes as farre as the  
water of thamys ebbꝝth & flowꝝth from ſtanes  
bꝛygge vnto the water of yendale and mydway  
to ponꝝſſhe fyſſhers foꝝ vnlawfull ingynes and

*L. i.*

*This is the end of the*

any man havinge no owneyng nor landes in the  
sayd cyte nor the subberbys therof / nor iij shyre  
of the towne of gloucester. Wherby that this  
acte be nat prejudyciall to any havinge landes  
nygh the sayd streame or water / but they make ta  
ke resonable recompense for suche hurt as they  
shall haue by halyng and drawyng such botte  
and vessellys ouer theyr landes. Wherby al  
so that if any pson befoze the feest of the Ascen  
cion that shalbe in yere of our Lord. M. v. C. v  
can proue any tytle for hym in the sterre chamb  
re befoze the kyngs counsel and there admyttyd be  
foze the same day to haue any suche imposicion  
that that same tytle admyttyd and imposicion /  
and deutes there decreyd to stāde in force from  
hensforth. The. xix. H. vii. ca. xviij.

## ¶ Sewers

¶ Comysstions of sewers shall be made by the  
Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beynge  
in all Englande after the ordre of the statute ma  
de the. vi. yere of H. vi. and that the Comysso  
ners haue auctoryte to make and execute statu  
tes and ordynaunces accoꝝdyng to theyr comys

## Shepe

Shepe carreyed out of this Realme except it be  
for the bytayllinge of Calyce or marches of the  
same be forseyd. The. iij. D. vi. ca. ij.

## Staple

The staple of wollys/ledyr/woll fell/and lede  
shalbe holdyn/that is to say for england at new  
castell vpon tyne/porke/lyncoln/norwych/west  
minster/caunterbury/cycester/wynchester/and  
wythstuyt/and for walys/at carmerdyn/and for  
irelande/at deuelyn/waterforde/porke/and dro  
ghaugh/and that all the wollys/ledyr &c. that shal  
be brought out of the sayd Realme and landes  
shal be fyrste brought to the sayd staples and the  
re weyed by the kynges standarde. And that eue  
ry sacke and sarpler of woll so weyed be i sealyd  
with the mayres seale of the staple/ & te styfyed  
by byll iscalyd with the seale of the sayd mayre  
&c. and they shalbe brought to the portis of por  
ke hull lyncoln boston norwych/great yermouth

## Searchers

Searcher shall haue the . iiii. peny of the gold & syluer and money that is forseyt be cause of carpyng out of þe realme. And hosteler shall be swoyne to serche theyr gestys / and shall haue the . iiii. parte that they fynde in theyr hosteryes to be carped out of the realme. And yet the serchours shall serche the hosteryes and make informacions of the defautes of the hostelers in that case. The. ix. E. iij. ca. viij. ix. x. x.

Searchours that suffre gold or syluer or other thynges to passe out of the realme without lycence shall lose theyr offyce and theyr goodes / and shall haue a yeres p:yslonement / and he that espyeth it shall haue the one halfe. The. v. R. ij. c. ij.

Searchers shall nat lette theyr offyce to ferme nor take no thyng for doyng theyr offyce but þat that shalbe ordeyned by the kynge / nor they shall nat be lodgyd with no marchaunt nor marynet vpon payne to lose theyr offyce / and to make fyne and raunson. The. iij. H. iij. ca. xxi.

Searcher nor countrollers of searchers shal take no byrbys of marchantes for weyght nor other thynges / but as they were wonte of olde tyme vpon payne of .xl. li. to the parte greuyd. And if

he se<sup>w</sup> nat within .ii. monthes / he shall se<sup>w</sup> that  
wyll and recouer. xl. li. wherof the kynge shall ha  
ue the one halfe. (The. xviij. H. vi. ca. b.

¶ The mayre of the staple shall be serchoure of  
marchaundyse of the staple carped to other plas  
res than to caleys. And if he fynde any defecty<sup>l</sup>  
and therof informe the kynges counsell then he  
shall haue the thirde part. (The. viij. H. vi. ca. xix.  
And in this case euery man shall be a serchour/  
and shall haue the one halfe. &c. The. x. Henr. vi  
capitulo. vii.

## ¶ Seuerne

¶ Who so euer take any imposicion for any botte  
trow or other vessell for any goodes or marchaū  
dyses carped in or vpon y<sup>e</sup> water of seuerne shall  
forfeyte. xx. li. the .iiij. part therof to the parte  
that wyll se<sup>w</sup> therfore by accyon of dette / and y<sup>e</sup>  
other .iiij. parties to y<sup>e</sup> kynge in whiche accion no<sup>r</sup>  
wager of law protection no<sup>r</sup> esson no<sup>r</sup> other de  
lato<sup>r</sup>y ples to lye / and if issue be toynd in any  
suche accion tryable by the cōmyn lawe in the cy  
te of worcester or in the lybertes therof / or in the  
shyre of the towne of gloucester / than that to be  
tryed in the counte of worcester or gloucester by

¶ L. iij.



nettes except i the kyngis landes and other frañ  
chelsys. The. iiii. H. vii. ca. xv.

Loke moze of ryuers i þ tyle of hauës & ryuers.

## ¶ Roberys & felonys

¶ After a robbery oꝝ felony done/ fresshe seŵte  
shalbe made from towne to towne &c. and if ne-  
de be inqueste shalbe made in townes/hundzed  
fraunches/and countes/so that the felons maye  
be attaynt & suffre execucion. And if they be nat  
taken than the people where suche robbery was  
done as in hundzed and frañches shall answere  
therfoze. And if it be done betwene. ii. shyres thā  
bothe þ shyres &c. within. xl. dayes if þ mysdoers  
be nat taken. Also none shal lodge any man but  
such as he wyll answere foꝝ/and the baylyffes of  
townes shall inquere of suche every weke. Also  
watche shalbe made and kepte from Allseencyon  
tyde tyll Mychelmas in townes and borowes/  
after the nōbre of the inhabytaunte contynually  
all þ nyght frō sōne set to sōne rysynge/ And if  
any suspecte straūger come by thē he shall be are-  
styd and brought to the sheryf tyll he be delue-  
ryd by deue oꝝ dre/ and every towne adioynynge  
shalbe aydynge to other. Also the hye wayes of

market townes shalbe enlarged / where there is  
any woddes/heggys/dyches/oz bushes nyghe þ  
hye waye. CC. fote on the one syde and. CC. fo-  
te on the other syde/ but this stat ute extendyth  
nat to okys noz great fustes. And if þ lord wy  
nat do thus & if any robberyes oz murder be do-  
ne / he shall answertherfoze and make syne at  
the kynges wyll.

Also that in the hye wayes in the kyngs wood  
oz parke nyghe the hye wayes it shall be done af-  
ter þ same maner/oz ellys that the lord shal ma-  
ke suche wall dyche oz hedge that the euyl doers  
can nat escape. Statut wynton.

¶ For dyuers robberyes done if any be suspecte  
therof whether it be by daye oz nyght he shall be  
arestyd by þ costables & delyuerd to þ baylyf of  
the fraunches oz sheryf/and there kept in prysoun  
tyll the comyng of the Justyces of garyol delyuere  
where the sheryff shall retozne theyr request/ &  
vpō that þ Justyce shall procede to the delyuerau-  
ce of them. The. v. E. iij. ca. xiiij.

### Safecondytis

Safecondytes shall be introllyd in the Chaur-  
tery oz ellys they be voyde. The. xx. E. vi. ca. i.

l. ii.

westm/ london/ caunterbury/ sandwytche/ wyn-  
chester/ southampton / and the sayd wollys and  
lede shall be weyed agayne by the kynges custo-  
mers. And al the woll and lede þ̄ shalbe brought  
to the portes of newcastell/ cicester/ excester/ byst-  
uylt/ kermerdyn/ deuelysh/ waterforde/ drodaugh  
& cozke shalbe but ones weyed. And there shalbe  
an indenture made betwene the mayre of þ̄ sta-  
ple and the customers of the same woll leder. &c.  
and customes and cokettes & the customes ther-  
of de w shalbe payed to the customers / that is to  
say halfe a marke of a sak of woll/ halfe a marke  
of. CCC. woll fellys/ and a marke of a last of le-  
dyr &c. & the said marchaundyses shalbe brought  
beyonde the see by marchaunt/ straungers that  
bye them/ and nat by englyshe men/ welsh/ noz  
yryshe. And that þ̄ sayd mayres & customers de  
lay no man noz take no thyng to do theyr offyce  
bpō payne of imprysonemēt / & to pay þ̄ double  
that he hath taken of the parte with the domagē  
&c. And that they take an othe of the byers that  
they shall kepe no staple beyonde the see of the sa-  
me marchaundyse. The. xxvii. Edward. iiij. Sta-  
tut. stapule capitulo. i.

¶ No purueyours take goodes noz catellys noz  
caryage noz beest of any marchaūte of the staple

noꝝ caryage cōmyngē noꝝ goyngē to the staple/  
wpo payne of deth / & ſuche pꝛyſes that be within  
the boundes of the staple the mayꝛe ſhall haue co  
nyſaunce and make pꝛoces after the lawe of the  
ſtaple / the ſame ſtatut ca. iiij.

**C** No Juſtyce ſhall haue conſaunce in the pla  
ces where the courtꝛ of the ſtaple be of no thyng  
belongyngē to the mayꝛe and mynyſters of the  
ſtaple / eodē ſtatut. ca. v.

**C** No herberger of oʷrs diſloge any mynyſter  
oꝝ remoue any marchundyſe oꝝ other thyngē /  
where the ſtaple is wpon payne to yelde foure ty  
mes as moche / the ſame ſtatut ca. vi.

**C** No lycence ſhalbe graunted to cary marchaũ  
dyſe of the ſtaple out of the realme / the ſame ſta  
tute capitulo. vii.

**T**he mayꝛe and conſtable ſhall haue Jurisdic  
cyon and conſaunce within the towneſ where  
the ſtaples be & the ſubberbiſ of the ſame of the  
folk and all maner thynges touchyng the ſayde  
ſtaple after the law marchaunt / and nat after the  
cōmyñ law. And that they be impledyd befoꝛe ꝑ  
Juſtyce in ple of det couenaunt oꝝ treſpaſſe tou  
chyngē the ſtaple. And that they pld be all pſons  
as well them that be nat of ꝑ ſaple that be there  
founde. and of contractes made betwene mar

redressyd by the Chauncellour & other of þe kynges  
counsell. And that the mayre nor constables ma-  
ke no iterptaciō of this act other wise thā þe wo-  
des be / and if any doubt fall it shall be shewyd to  
the kynges counsell and there declaryd by good ad-  
uise. The same statuf. ca. xxi.

¶ Also there shall be a certayne nombze of corre-  
ctours in the staple aswel of straungers as deny-  
zys to recozde bargayns bytwene marchaunt &  
marchaunt. The same statuf. ca. xxij.

¶ Also porters / packes / wynders / and all myny-  
sters of the staple shall be swozne before þe mayre  
and constables that they shall be dyrectyd by the  
lawe of the staple. And the mayre and constable  
shalbe swozne in the Chauncery to do rightfully  
theyr offyce. The same statute. ca. xxiiij.

¶ Also that two marchaunt straungers one to-  
warde the north / another towarde þe south shall  
be assigned to syt with the mayre and constables  
to here the complaynt of marchaunt & alons /  
to see þe right be done / so that theyr cōpyng let  
nat the mayre and constables to procede. And if  
they come and disorde happen to come betwene  
them and the mayre and constables in any qua-  
rell the tenour of the quarell shalbe sende before  
the Chauncellour and other of the kynges coun-



sell and there determyned. And also there shalbe  
vi. marchauntes / that is to saye. ij. Almaynes. ij.  
Lombardes / and. ij. Englysshmen to se resonable  
pakkyng and other thynges after theyr bar  
gayns / & by theyr othe to reporte to the mayre &  
mynysters &c. and credence shal be gyuen therto  
without cōtradicion. The same stat. ca. xxiiij.

**C**f any make conspyracie or other ingyne that  
may tozne to þ distourbaunce or hurte of þ sayd  
estaples or any thyng belonging to them and  
therof be attaynt before the mayre & mynysters  
of the staple or other therto assygned vpon payn  
conteyned in the sayd statute ca. iij. whiche is ex  
pressyd before in the tytle of marchauntes / but þ  
payne of deth is put out by another statute. The  
xxvi. E. iij. ca. v.

**A**lso suche a staple as is before reherlyd shalbe  
at kyngston vpon hull. The. xxviij. E. stat. p se.

**T**he fees of the mayre and cōstables of the sta  
ple be lymytted as foloweth / that is to saye the  
mayre of the staple of westm shal take. L. li. and  
euery constable there. xx. li. the mayre of Lyn  
co' sh. xx. marke / and eu. y constable there. x. mar  
ke. The mayr of yorke / kyngstone vpon hulle /  
norwyche / and wynchester / euery one of theym.  
xx. ponde / and euery constable there. L. s.

nor they goodes to the value of the det/ than it  
shalbe certified in the chauncery vnder the sayd  
seale/ vpon whiche certifycat there shalbe a wyte  
sende to take the body of the dettours without  
puttyng them to maynpryse and to lease they  
landes and tenement<sup>s</sup> good<sup>s</sup> and catellys/ and  
þ wit shalbe retozid i þ chauncery with þ certificat  
of þ value of þ sayd lādes tenemēt<sup>s</sup> goodes and  
satellys / And there vpon shalbe dew execution  
made from day to day as is conteyned in the sta  
tute marchaunt/ so þ he to whom the det is dew  
shall haue an estate of freholde in the landes so  
deliuerid to him/ & shal recouer in a writ of assise  
in case that he be put out/ & that the dettour shall  
nat haue þ aduaūtage of a quarter of a yere as  
is pteynyd in þ statut marchaūt. þ same stat c. ix.  
**C**f any mayre take any conysaunce contrarye  
to the forme befoz sayd he shall forfeit to þ kyng  
the one halfe of the sūme so receyuyd. The. xv.  
R. ii. capitulo. ix.

**T**he that wyll cary woll ledy<sup>r</sup> woll sell and lede  
that is betwene the see & the staple by bracy<sup>s</sup> of þ  
see in fresshe waters shall make indenture with  
the bayliff<sup>r</sup> there &c. cōteynyng the quantyte &c.  
wherof the one part shalbe put to the mayre of þ  
staple &c. And that such baylyff<sup>r</sup> shal take suette

that they shall go to þ staple &c. The. xxviij. E. liij.  
statut Stapule capitulo. xv.

**H**ow is wher þ staple shall be shal nat be let at  
to hye a pryse but bi þ maiye of þ staple & by þ oth  
of the nyghbours they shall be let at a resonable  
pryse. The same statute. ca. xvi.

**I**n euery towne where the staple is there shall  
be a maiye that knoweth the law marchaunt & ii.  
constables at the begynnyng of þ staple oꝛ deyned  
by the kynge. And when they be deed there shall  
be other chosyn by the cōminalte of þ marchaunt  
as well staungers as denyzrns so that he be nat  
maiye aboue one yere / but if he be newly chosyn  
And there shalbe oꝛ deyned a prysen for the mys  
doers / and the mayres baylyffes sheryff of the  
towne where the staple is oꝛ adioynyngetherto  
shalbe attēdaūt to þ maiye & mysters of þ staple  
to execute theyꝝ cōmaundement vnder payne of  
a greuous forseytoure. And they shal holde theyꝝ  
plees of trespasse and cōtract after the law mar  
chaunt / And there shalbe a lord oꝛ another most  
suffycient of the countrey where þ staple is asy  
gned to eyde them & to assyst them when he shall  
be requyred by the maister and mynysters. And  
if any marchaunt oꝛ other cōplayne on þ maiye  
oꝛ constables þ they do nat right it shalbe shortly

chaunt and marchaunt oꝛ other wherof one pte  
is of the staple whether the contract were within  
the staple oꝛ without and also of trespasse made  
within the staple to mynysters of þe staple by any  
of them oꝛ by any straunge pson the playntye  
may chose whether he wyll sew in the staple oꝛ el  
ys where at the comyn lawe so that in ples tou  
chyng the kyngs housholde that than the stewar  
de oꝛ his leutenannt / and the marshall shall be  
with the sayd mayre and mynysters of the staple  
to se the right there done if they lyste / but ples  
of lande and freholde shall be at the comyn law /  
but of felonys oꝛ maymes made to the myny  
sters of the staple oꝛ by them the mayre of the sta  
ple and other couenable folke shall be Justyce al  
lygned to here and to determyne þe felonys and  
maymes within the sayd staple without delaye  
And if such mysdoers be taken within any fraũ  
ches there shalbe a wryt directe to make them to  
come before the ym / And if he that hath them in  
warde wyll nat delyuer he shall forfeyt .C.li. to  
the kyng. And if any of the staple be indytd of  
felony oꝛ trespas done to any mynyster of þe sta  
ple the idytemēt shalbe sende before þe sayd may  
re and Justyce assigned to do ryght. And if the  
ple be mrouyd before the mayre of the staple / & if

the one pte and the other be straungers it shall be  
tryed by straungers. And if they be bothe deny-  
syns it shalbe tryed by denyzyns. And if the one  
pte be denyzyne and the other alpen the one half  
of the inquest oz of the proues shalbe denyzyns/  
and the other half straungers. The same statute  
ca. viii. but to y poynt is addyd y if there be nat  
sufficient straungers than to take denyzyns. The  
xxviij. E. ca. xiiij.

Also y in euery of y sayd chaples there shalbe  
a seale ordeyned abydyng in y warde of y sayd  
mayre vnder y constables scales. And y all obly-  
gacions y shalbe made vpon such reconsaunce  
shalbe insealyd wth y sayd seale payng for eue-  
ry oblygaciō of. C. li. & wthin of euery. li. a halfe  
peny. And of euery obligaciō aboue. C. li. of eue-  
ry. li. a farthyng. And y the mayre of the staple  
by virtue of such letters so sealyd may take & hold  
the bodyes of y same dettours in pryson after y  
day expyryd if he be founde wthin y staple tyll  
they haue made gre with the credytours for y sa-  
me det & domage. And also to arrest the goodes  
of y dettour founde wthin y sayd staple & to deli-  
uer them to y creditour by true estrymacion oz to  
sell them for as moch as can be made & to delyuer  
to y credytour y mony therof vnto y same dett.  
in case y y dettours be nat founde wthin staple



**T**he mayre of newcastell bpon tyne / ricesster / & c.  
cester euery one of them. x. li. and euery constable  
there. v. marke. And if any of mayre oꝝ con-  
stables beforesayd after they be chosyn by þ̄ mat-  
chauntꝝ refuse to occupy / they shall pay to the co-  
pany as moche as theyꝝ fees amownt vnto / by þ̄  
yere. And that. iiij. di. of euery sakke be leuyd to  
pay suche fees. The. xxviij. E. iiij. statut p le.

**N**o shew noꝝ cōmyng of wollys shalbe with-  
in. iiij. myle of þ̄ staple saue that euery man may  
shew ad sel that that is of his owne growynge  
. The. xxviij. E. iiij. statut. iiij.

**T**he staple of westmyster shal begyn his bound-  
des at the temple barre / and shall extende to tut-  
hyll / and in al other cyties & townes the bound-  
des shalbe within the wallys if it be a wallyd towne  
oꝝ ellys thozowe out all the towne. The. xxviij.  
E. iiij. statut. iiij. ca. bltmo.

**A**lso no woll bꝛought to be solde shal lye within  
iiij. myle of the staple. The. xxxi. E. ca. viij.

**M**ayre and constables of the staple shall haue  
conusaunce only of dettes couenauntꝝ & cōtractꝝ  
and of all other ples touchynge marchaundys  
and suerte of marchauntꝝ betwene marchaunt  
and marchaūt and proces of felonys & al other  
ples as well within the staple as without shalbe

at the comyn law saue that marchauntes straun-  
gers may sew theyr playntis & quarells as wel  
trespas as other within the staple / or at þe comyn  
law &c. saue þe mayre of the staple hath power  
to take knowlege of euery persone. The. xxxvi.  
E. ii. capitulo. vi.

¶ Englyshe marchauntes shall carpe no marchaun-  
dysle of the staple out of þe realme vpon payne of  
forseytour of the shippes. The. xliij. E. ii. ca. i.

¶ The staple was remouyd from myddilborow  
to calyce. The. xij. R. ij. ca. vltimo.

¶ Euery offycer and mynyster of the staple shall  
be sworn in euery place where the staple is first  
to þe kyng & after to þe staple. The. xiiij. R. ij. ca. ij

¶ No merchaundysle of the staple shalbe brought  
beyonde the see vntyll it be firste brought to the  
staple vpon payne of forseytour of the marchaun-  
dysle / if it be nat by þe kyngs lycence but by them  
that be except the. ij. R. ii. ca. iij. in marchauntes  
and in the. ij. of. H. v. statut. ij. in wollys / as it is  
there rehercyd. And that euery one that carveth  
suche merchaundyses out of the realme shal fyn-  
de suerte to the customers to brynge them to the  
staple. The. xliij. R. ij. ca. v.

¶ The holt repayre of merchaundysle of the sta-  
ple and shotetyn goynge out of Englande / yre-

M. i.

*J. Pulley*

lande and walys shalbe at Calyce vpon payne of  
forfeytour of p<sup>r</sup> valew &c. except they haue lycen-  
ce/except to the west pte that is befoze except the  
ij. R. ij. ca. iij. And that no lycence be graūtyd to  
the cōtrary except for wollys/woll fell/and ledy  
of northumberlande/westmerlande/cumberlād  
and the byshopriche of Dutham/sauyng the kyn-  
ges prerogatyf. And if they shyp any other wol-  
lys vnder coloure therof they shal be forfeyte.  
And he that espyeth it shal haue the. iij. parte af-  
ter notyze made to the tresourer of Englande.  
The. ij. B. vi. capitulo. iij.

**T**he towne of melcombe in the counte of dor-  
set shalbe a porte to shyp marchaūdysle of the sta-  
ple. The. vi. B. vi. capitulo. vi.

**H**e that byngeth marchaūdysle of the Staple/  
to any other place than to Calyce shal forfeyt p<sup>r</sup>  
double value therof / and shalbe in pylson by. ij.  
yere. And he that informyth the tresourer ther-  
of shal haue the thirde peny when he is conuyct/  
a he shal be cōuyct by examynacōn saue yat mar-  
chaūtes of Gean/benys/tuskeyne/lombardye  
flozece/and cateloyne may shyp wolle/woll fell/le-  
dy/lede/and tyn in theyr shyppes/carrekis/ga-  
leys and other best-lyng/and them byng to theyr  
countreys towarde the west/and sauynge to the

burghers o Berwyk they: ppylegys. The. viij.  
Hesh. vi. capitulo. xliiij.

**T**he shyp that byngeth marchaundysle of the  
staple to any other where than to Calyce and the  
goodes of the maister in the same shyp founde be  
forfeyt. And the mayre of the staple shall be ser-  
cheour in suche case and shall haue the thirde pte  
The same statute. ca. xliiij.

**L**yccence made to men of Newcastle and Ber-  
wyk to cary marchaundysle of the staple to other  
place than to the staple is repellyd. The same sta-  
tute. capitulo. xlii.

**H**e that caryeth marchaundysles of the staple  
into Scotlande shall lose the double value ther-  
of. And shall haue t<sup>he</sup> p<sup>er</sup>sonment of a yere. The  
same statute ca. xli.

**R**econusance made befoze the mayre and co-  
ssables of the staple of Calyce shall be execute in  
englande. The. x. D. vi. ca. i.

**E**very one shall be sercheour of the marchaun-  
dysle of the staple caryed to other places than to  
the staple / and suche marchaundysles shall be for-  
feyt / and he that espyeth it shall haue the one hal-  
fe by the discrecion of the tresourer and barons  
of the cheky. The. x. of Henry the. vi. Statutum  
per. sc.

**T**he mat byngern merchaundyse of the staple  
to any other place than to Calyce without lycen  
ce shalbe ponysshed as a felon except wollys that  
passe the streyt of merrok. The. xviij. Henr. vi.  
capitulo. xv.

**T**he parcyon that is ordeyned in y staple of  
Calyce was out for. vii. yer. / And that y thirde  
part of the pryse of the wollys shalbe brought to  
the mynte in bullyon. The. xx. H. vi. ca. vltio.

**I**t is agreyd y the payne of deth be put out in  
all statutes of the staple. And that all the forsey  
tours of landes and tenement goode and cate  
les shalbe in his force. The. xxxviij. E. iij. ca. vltio.  
It the warrant of packynge is put out. y xxviij.  
E. iij. capitulo. viij.

**L**oke moze for the staple in the title of marchan  
des and in the tytle of wollys and in the tytle of  
shyppynge.

**N**ote well all these foresayd statutes for sume  
of y last repell some of y first in dyuers poynt.

## **S**hyppynge & Shyppys

**T**he that shyppeth marchaundyse of the staple  
and byngeth them nat to the staple shall forseye  
the value &c. and he that espyeth shall haue y one

*J. Pulley*



half / And he that bryngeth suche marchaundysse  
in suspicious places adioynynge to the water &  
no indenture betwene them and the mayre and  
constables of the towne they be forfeit / wherof  
the lord of the towne shall haue the one half &c.  
and euery one shalbe serchout in this case. The.  
D. vi. capitulo. v.

Marchaundyses of the staple shal nat be shyp-  
pyd but at the keys stais and portes where the  
wynges, beime & weyghte be assygned / And that  
euery maister of the shyp shall fynde suffycient  
surete there to þ customers to cary þ same mar-  
chaundysse to the staple of Calyce & brynge a cer-  
tyfycat from thens that he hath so done sauyn-  
g to the marchaunte of geane and benys / theyr ly-  
bertes &c. The. xv. D. vi. ca. ultimo.

Euery man that shyppeyth wolle sell moxynge  
and shortlyng shall fynde surete to the customer  
of the port that he shall cary them to the staple of  
Calice. And when they come there the customer  
there shal at the request of þ pie within a twelue  
month make to hym a certyfycat wyth synge þ  
the marchaundysse came to calyce / so that the cer-  
tyfycat may be entred in the Eschequer of recorde  
within þ sayd. xij. monthes. And he þ bryngeth  
that in suche a certyfycat shall forfeit all the sayd

D. iij.

wollys &c. oꝛ ellys the pryse. The one half to the  
kyng / and the other half to the mayre of the sta-  
ple the whiche mayre foꝛ his discharge shall haue  
an accion of det at his pleasure of the goodꝛ oꝛ  
value. And if the customer within. viij. dayes af-  
ter the request to hym made by þe pre wyll nat de-  
lyuer suche a certyficat he shall foꝛfeyt to the pre  
L.ii. Prouyded that no pson robbid by þe pre  
that prouyd by de wꝛofse shall be greuyd by this  
statute / all though that he bynge nat in his cer-  
tyficat. And that prouyded also that the wollys  
woll sell moꝛlyngꝛ oꝛ shoꝛlyngꝛ growynge be-  
tweene the waters of Tese and tweðe / northum-  
berland / comberlande / westmerlande / durham /  
rychmonde shyre / and northalberton shyre may  
be shyppeyd in the poꝛte of newcastell vpon tyne  
to passe at theyꝛ pleasure / this acte natwithstan-  
dynge. The. iij. E. iij. ca. ij.

¶ If any shyp any wollys at newcastell þe nat  
of the growynge betwene tese & tweðe oꝛ of þe cou-  
res of northumberlande / comberlande / westmer-  
lande / durham / richmonde & northalberton shy-  
res he shall foꝛfeyt the double value / and he that  
wyll se w by accion of det shall recouer þe one half  
& the kyng the other half / wherein nother proteccy-  
on noꝛ wager of lawe shall lye. And enery illue

*Ed: Pulney* 1655

theron taken shalbe tryed in the counte of yorke.  
The. iiii. E. iiii. ca. iij.

¶ If any ship woll oꝛ sel moꝛlyng oꝛ shoꝛlyng to  
any other place than to calyce if he be couꝛt ther  
of he shalbe attaynt as a felon / but they of west-  
merlande comberland / noꝛthberlāde / durham  
rychmounde / allertōn may shyp at new castell &  
at none other place / & cary them to berwyk oꝛ to  
some other place named by ꝑ kynge / And if they  
do to the contrary they shalbe couꝛt of felony.

The. iiii. E. iiii. ca. ii.

¶ Shyppes shall nat be foꝛfeyt foꝛ small thyng  
put in them nat customyd without lycence of ꝑ  
owners of ꝑ shyppes. The. xxxiiij. E. iiii. ca. viii.

¶ The ꝑ shyppeth marchaūdys in any other shyp  
than of the kyngs legeaunte shall foꝛfeyt ꝑ mar-  
chaūdys so shypped / and he that espyeth it shall  
haue the one halfe. The. v. R. ii. ca. iij.

¶ Foꝛ default of shypp of ꝑ kyngs legeaunte me  
may shyp in shypp of alions. ꝑ. vi. R. ii. ca. viii.

¶ None shal cary noꝛ bryng any wyth of gascon  
ne oꝛ gean oꝛ tolose wood in any shyp / but only i  
englyssh shyps oꝛ shyps of walyz yzelaḁ berwyk  
oꝛ calyce & marches of ꝑ same / & ꝑ the maisters &  
mariners of ꝑ ship foꝛ ꝑ most pt be of ꝑ same coṛ  
treisꝛ ꝑ pain of foꝛfeto: off ꝑ same wyne & wod  
the one half to ꝑ kig / ꝑ other half to hi ꝑ leaseth it

And that no englyssh man freyght in any staun-  
gers shyp if he may haue a sufficient shyp of eng-  
lande vpon payn of forseytour of þ same good  
The one half to the kyng & the other half to hym  
that sealyth it. The. iiij. §. vii. ca. ix.  
Loke moze for shyping and shippes in tytles  
of marchaund & and of staple.

### Sheryffys & baylyffys

Sheryff shal acqyte lawfully the kyngs det-  
tours for the det that they receyue of them at the  
next accompt after. And that than the det shalbe  
alowed at the eschequer. And if he do nat he shal  
yelde thre tymes as moche as he hath receyuyd &  
make fyne at the kyngs wyll. w. i. ca. xiiij.

The sheryf shalbe chosyn on all foul day in the  
eschequer by the Chauncellour tresouret and chefe  
baron of the cheker callyng to them the chefe Ju-  
ges of both benches if they be ptesent and that no  
sheryf shal abyde in his offyce aboue one yere.  
The. xliij. §. ca. viij.

No vnder sheryf nor clerke of sheryf shal aby-  
de in his offyce aboue a yere. the. xliij. §. iii. ca. ix.

He that hath be sheryf one yere shal nat be in þ  
offyce within. iij. yeres next after if there be any

other sufficient within þ same counte. þ. i. R. ii. c. xi  
¶ These sayd statuts of sheryf made the. xiiii.  
the. xlii. E. iiii. and the. i. R. ii. shalbe obseruid/ ex-  
cept þ vnder sheryff of london that now be and  
other sheryf & theyr clerkes whiche haue estate of  
freholde therin at this day. And he that occupy-  
eth agaynst the sayd statuts except them before  
except shall forseyt. CC. li. yerely as long as he  
occupyeth. And that all patentis & pdons from  
hensforth made to the contrary shalbe voyde nat-  
withstandyng any clause of non obstante. And  
he þ wylle seyn shall haue þ one half by wyrt of det.  
And the kyng the other halfe. The. xxiii. Hen.  
vi. capitulo. viii.

¶ No sheryf shall let to ferme his counte nor any  
of his baylywys / nor wepentakes / nor that the  
sheryff baylyff of fraunches / nor other baylyff  
retorne vpon any wyrt or precept to them direct  
to retorne any inquest in any panell therupon to  
be made any baylyff offyccer seruaunt or other of  
theyr offyccer besoyd in any panell by them so  
to be made. Nor that none of þ sayd offycers or  
mynysters or mynysters by action vnder colour  
of theyr offyce take any other thyng by them or  
by any other to theyr vse profyt or auarice of any  
persone by them or by any of them to be arrestyd.



oꝛ attachyd / noꝛ of none other by them foꝛ the let-  
tyng of any arrest oꝛ attachemēt to be made by  
theyꝛ bodies / oꝛ of any pson by them by foꝛce oꝛ  
coloure of theyꝛ offyce to arrest / oꝛ to attache by  
fyne fee sewt of pꝛyson maynpyse lettynge to  
bayle the wyng any ease oꝛ fauour to any suche  
persone so arrestyd oꝛ to be arrestyd foꝛ theyꝛ re-  
warde oꝛ pꝛofyte / saue onely suche as foloweth  
That is to saye foꝛ the Sheryf. xx. d. The baylyf  
that made the arrest oꝛ attachment. iiii. d. And  
the gealour if þe pꝛisoner be comytted to his war-  
de. iiii. d. And þe Sheryf vnder Sheryf / the Sheryff  
clerke / styward oꝛ baylyf offraunches / seruaunt  
baylyf noꝛ coꝛoner shall nat take by the colour of  
theyꝛ offyce by them self / noꝛ by none other pson  
to his vse / of any pson foꝛ the makinge of any  
retoꝛne oꝛ panell any thyng and foꝛ the copy of  
the panell but. iiii. d. And that the sayd Sheryff  
& all other officers & mynisters befoꝛsayd shal let  
out of pꝛyson all maner psons by them oꝛ any of  
them arrestyd oꝛ to be arrestyd oꝛ beyng in theyꝛ  
warde by foꝛce of any writ byl oꝛ warrant of any  
accyon psonell oꝛ by cause of indytement of trel-  
pas / vpon resonable suerte of sufficient psones  
hauynge suffycient within the same countie whe-  
re suche persons be so let to bayle oꝛ maynpyse

to kepe theyr dayes in suche places where þe sayd  
wryttes/bylles/oꝝ warrantes requyre/suche per-  
sones that be oꝝ shall be in theyr warde by con-  
dempnacion execution capias vtlagat oꝝ exco-  
municacion suerte of pease and all suche perso-  
nes that shall be comyted to warde by espycyrall  
comaunderment of any Justyce/a bacaboundes  
refusyng to serue after the forme of þe statute la-  
bourers oonly except. And that no sherrif noꝝ no  
mynyster noꝝ offyccer beforesayd take oꝝ do to be  
taken oꝝ made any oblygacyon foꝝ any cause be-  
foresayd oꝝ colour of theyr offyce oonly to the sa-  
me persones noꝝ by any persone that be in theyr  
ward by the coultse of the lawe/but in the name  
of theyr offyce/and vpon cōdyccion wrytten that  
the sayd prysoner appere at the day and place co-  
rreued in þe said wryttes oꝝ warrante. And they  
that take any oblygacion in any other forme by  
colour of theyr offyce/than that to be voyde/and  
he shall take no moze foꝝ the makynge of suche  
an oblygacion warrant oꝝ pcepte by hym to be  
made but.iiij.pence. And also that every sherrif  
shall make yerely a depute in the kynoges cour-  
tes of his Chauncery Benches and Escheqꝝ of  
recoꝝde/to receyue of recoꝝde all maner of wryt-  
tes and warrantes to theym to be deliuered.

And that the Cheryff / vndercheryff / clerke / bay-  
lyf / gealer / coroner / stywarde / baylyf of fraunches  
oꝝ any other officers oꝝ mynysters that do ꝑ con-  
trary of this oꝝdynaunce oꝝ any poynt therof shal  
lose to the pte greuyd his treble damage & shall  
forseyt ꝑ sūme of .xl. li. for euery tyme that they  
oꝝ any of thē do the contrary hereof in any poynt  
wher of the kynge shall haue the one half to be im-  
ployed to the vñe of his howsolde & in no nother  
maner. And the pte that wyll sew shall haue the  
oꝝer half. And the Justyce of assyse in theyꝝ celly-  
ons the Justyce of the one benche and of ꝑ other  
and the Justyce of pease in theyꝝ countreys shal  
haue power to inquire here & defmyne by theyꝝ  
offyce without espcyall cōmyssiō vpon all them  
that do the contrary of this oꝝdynaunce oꝝ any ar-  
tycle oꝝ poynt therof. And if the sayd Cheryff res-  
toꝝne vpon any pson ꝑ he hath takin the body oꝝ  
that he hath yeld hī venyey shalbe chargeable to  
haue ꝑbodies of the said psons at the dayes of ꝑ  
retoꝝne of the said wytt<sup>r</sup> byllys oꝝ waraunt<sup>r</sup> in  
such forme as they were before ꝑ making of this  
statute. Pꝛouided alway ꝑ by this plet oꝝdyna-  
ce ꝑ wardeyn of ꝑ flete & of ꝑ paleys of westmy-  
ster foꝝ ꝑ tyme beyng shal nat be in domagyd in  
takynꝝ ꝑ dewte of theyꝝ offyce. ꝑ. xxij. B. vi. C. x

**T**he olde Sheryf ought to retoꝛne all the wyꝛtes  
tyll that he haue a wyꝛt of discharge nat with  
standynge that a new Sheryf be thosyn. The. xij.  
E. iij. capitulo. i.

**I**t is agreyd that euery old Sheryf haue aucto  
ryte and power to execute / and to retoꝛne euery  
wyꝛt pꝛecepte oꝛ warant to the kyngs court &c.  
and euery thyng to do that belongeth to a Sheryf  
at all tymes durynge þe tēmes of seynt Mychel  
and seynt Hyllary / if he be nat before that tyme  
lawfully dischargyd of þe Sheryf wyk. The. xviij.  
E. ij. capitulo. vij.

**T**he Sheryf ought to receyue wyꝛttes in playn  
counte oꝛ in other place within the counte. And  
that he shal make a byll therof. The. ii. E. iij. c. v

**N**o playnt shalbe entred in the counte / but if  
the pleyntyf be in court in pꝛoper pson oꝛ by at  
toꝛney well knowen and of good fame.

**L**oke moze foꝛ Sheryffes in the tyle of toꝛne of  
Sheryffes / that the playntyf shal fynde plegges  
men well knowen in the countrey / and that the  
playntyf shal take but one playnt / oꝛ a trespas  
oꝛ contracte. And that the Sheryf shal nat entre  
any playnt but suche as the playntyf doth suppo  
se that he hath cause of accyon. And if the Sheryf  
bndersheryf oꝛ chyeclerke entre any playnt a-

gaynst the ordynadice he shall lose. xl. s. The one halfe to hym that wyll sew for the kynge by accyon of det or informacion in the escheqr. And þe Justyce of pease / & euery of them vpon cōplaynt to theym made by the pte greuyd haue power to inquire of suche default / and if they fynde þe sheryf or his offycers gylty they shall lose. xl. s. to the kynge. The. xi. h. vii. ca. xv.

¶ The baylyf of the fraunches shall put his proper name vpon his retort / and if the sheryf chaunge the retorne so delyuered to hym by an indenture / and therof be attaynt at the sewt of the lord of the fraunches he shall yelde double damages as well to the pte as to the lord. Statute boz.

### Skauage

¶ If any mayre sheryf or other officer leuey any custome of any of the kynge's subiectes called skauage or sewage of englysh marchaūt or denizens for any marchaūdises befor trewli custoid / or distryne theym therfore or disturbe theym therfore / he shall lose for euery tyme so offendynge. xx. li. the one halfe therof to the kynge / and the other halfe to the pte that wyll sew therfore by accyon of det wherin nother wager of law ptercyon nor esson shall lye. Prouyded that this act extende nat to



the cyte of London / but that they maye take for  
Tkaunge suche tīmes as by the kyng & his coun  
sell shalbe determyned to be theyr right and tyt  
le. The. xii. D. vii. ca. viii.

### ¶ So Wldiars

¶ If any captayne be reteyned in the kyngs ser  
uice vpon the see or beyonde the see nat haupng  
his nombze of souldyers as he shalbe reteyned &  
gyue nat them theyr wagge as he shall receyue of  
the kyng for them he shall for every such defaute  
forfeyt all his goodes & catellys to the kyng & his  
body to be imprysoned. And y every captayne &  
pety captayne paye to every souldyer his wages  
within. vi. dayes after y he hath receyved it for  
hym. And if any souldyer beyng nat captayne re  
teyned immediatly with y kyng take any prest to  
serue y kyng w<sup>th</sup> y see or w<sup>th</sup> lād or beyonde y see  
deft out of service without līcēse of y kyngs le  
uetenāt yere y yā such deftig be feloni & to haue  
execucion like a felō & to lose y bñfite of his clergi  
except he be within orders. And y the Justyce of  
pease haue power to here & determine y pzemys  
ses and that suche departyng and reteynours if  
it be trauersyd be tryed in the same coyte where  
they be for suche causes arestyd and arayned.

¶ Pouyded that no captayne be chargyd her by

for his souldyers beyng deed or departyng with  
out his defaute so that he shewe it to the kynges  
leuetenant if he be at lande wag<sup>e</sup> within .x. day  
es after the departyng or to the admyrall of the  
nauey at his next metyng if he be at the see wa  
ges. Prouyded that this act extende nat to cap  
taynes and souldyers of Calyce/hāmys/gynys/  
ryse bank/berwyk/walys/ or any other matches  
of the same. Prouyded also that this act exten  
de nat to any captayne for nō payment of þ kyng  
ges wag<sup>e</sup> to any of his ho wsholde seruaunt<sup>e</sup> or  
other to whom he shal dayly fynde mete & dryn  
ke duryng the sayd seruyce of warre. The. iij. H.  
biiij. capitulo. v.

¶ Captaynes shal pay theyr souldyers theyr hole  
wag<sup>e</sup> without any thyng abatyng/ but for theyr  
besture. s. x. s. for a robe of a gentylman & .vi. s.  
viiij. d. for a yoma upon payne of. xx. li. for a spe  
re and. x. li. for a bow. The. xviiij. H. vi. ca. xviiij.

¶ Souldyers that deptyn before þ ende of theyr  
tyne shalbe ponysshed as felons/ & baylyff<sup>e</sup> & co  
stables where they aryue shal put theym vnder  
arest except they shewe letters of lycence of theyr  
captaynes/ And Justyce of pease shal inquire a  
dermyne þ p<sup>r</sup>emys<sup>s</sup>. The. xviiij. H. vi. capitulo  
ultimo. The. viij. H. viij. ca. i.

## **Sylke.**

**That** non brynge in to this realme to be solde any sylke wrought out of thys realme by it self or with other stuff in rybandys lacys gyrdyls corces calles corces of tssue or poyntes bypon payne of forfeit or therof or the valew of the same in whose handys so ever they be found the one half therof to the kyng the other half to hym that sealyth it. And that all parsons as well straungers as other may brynge in all other maner sylke as well wrought as raw or unwrought to sel at ther pleasure thys act not withstondyng The. xix. h. vii. ca. xxi. Loke for sealyng of cloth of gold & of syluer and of sylke The. xii. E. iiii. capitulo. iii.

## **Stelyard.**

**That** every act here tofore made not cōcernyng marchauntys or marchaūdyse or other wares be not prejudyciall to the marchauntys of the stelyard contrary to there auntyent priuilegys liberties free vlagys and customs of old tyme to the grauntyd and confyrmyd by the kynges grace provided that this act be not prejudyciall to the mayre sheryffs cytyens or cōmunalte of london for any priuilegys or other thyng to them grauntyd by the kyngs progenytours or pdecessors kyngis or by auctoryte of parlyament the. xix. h. vii. c. xxi. iii.

**P. l.**  
**EB**

### **Statute marchant.**

**T**he marchant shall make his dettoz to come before the mayre of london or other keper of the towne and before the clerke thereto ordeynyd by þe kyng and to make recongnysaunce of the dette whych shall be inrollyd in two rollys wherof one shall abyde with the mayre or gardyn & the other with the clerke. And the clerke shall wyte the obligacyō with his hand to the which þe dett shall put to his seale & þe kigr seale shalbe thereto which shal be in .ii. peys wherof the bygger part shall remayne with the mayre or wardē & þe other with the clerke. & at the day assygned passyd the mayre or warden shall take the body of the dettoz yf he be a leyman and found in hys ward and shall delpyer hi to the pylson of the towne yf there be any there ad to abyde vppon his owne pper costys tyll he hath payd the det. And yf the warden of the pylson & yf not receyue hym he shal answer the det yf he haue where with. And yf he haue not where with thā he þe comytted the keepng of the pylson to hym. and yf the dettoz be not found in hys baylywyke than the mayre or baylyff shall send vnder the foresayd seale the sayd recongnysaunce in to the chauncer. And the chauncellor shall send a wyte to the Shyref where the dettoz is to take hys body yf he be a layman and to put hym in pylson vt sup. And withi

a quarter of a yere after that he ys takē hys lādys  
and goodys shall be delyueryd vnto hym so y he  
may leuey the det / and the sale made of the landis  
and goddē shall be good. And if he agre not withi  
a quarter of a yere all hys lādys and gooddē shall  
be delyuered to the marchaūt by resonable extēnt  
to hold tyll the det be payd. And not with stōdyg  
the body of the dettoz shall abyde in pryson. And  
the marchaunt shall fynd hym bred and water.  
And yf the marchaunt be put owte of the lādys he  
shall haue assyse of nouell dysseyls as of hys fre  
hold & a redisseyl yf he be dysseyled agayn. And  
the wyrt of executyon shall be returnable in y cō-  
in place &c. And yf hyt be recoznyd that he ys not  
found and yf he be no clerke the marchaunt shall  
haue wyrt to all the sheryffys where he hath any  
land to delyuer all hys lādys goodys and catell  
by resonable extēt as is beforesayd. And not with  
stōdyng he shall haue a wyrt to take hys body &c  
& y marchaūt shall haue hys resonable iprowmēt  
&c. And yf the dettoz fynde plegge which know-  
egyth them to be pryncypall dettoz it shall be done  
of the as of the pryncypall &c. And y marchaunt  
shall haue all the landys that were in the dettoz  
handys y day of the recoznysaūce made in whose  
hādys so euer yep cōe by fessmēt oꝝ other maner



### **Statute marchaunt.**

And yf the dettor oꝝ hys pledgys dye the marchaunt  
shall haue the lande of the heyre yf he be of age &c.  
And ther shall be purueyd another seale that shall  
be sende to euery sayre by a clerke swoyne & by the  
wardens of þ̄ seyre by the commynaltes of the  
marchauntis there shalbe .ii. marchauntis chosyn  
of london oꝝ of yorke & one parte of the seale shall  
by deliuered to the sayd marchauntys oꝝ to one of  
them & the reconysaunce shall be made as is befo  
re sayd. And for to susteyn the costys of the sayd  
clerke the kyng shall take of euery pound .i. d.  
except in sayres & markettys where he shall take  
of pound .i. d. ob. And this estatute shall be hol  
dyn in all englond walys and yreland among all  
people except iews. The statute de marcatoribꝫ  
And by the statute of actō boznell yf the preyloꝝ  
of the moueable goodis prayse them to hye a pꝛ  
se in fauor of the detter the mouables shall be de  
liuered to þ̄ prayloꝝ by the same prise and they  
shall answer maïtenaūt the det to the creditoꝝ &c.  
Also the statute of acton boznell wyl that the mar  
chaunt shall fynde hym byed and water &c. supꝛ  
And ferthermoze that the dettor shall pay hys coꝝ  
tyes befoze he goo out of pꝛeson And the marcha  
stꝛangers shall fynde hym nothyng &c. And sotha  
th excecucion is gyuen by thys statute of actō &c.

## **Statute marchaunt.**

The statute of acton boznell was made the. xi. E. i. And the statute of marchaunt was made the xiii. E. i.

The clerk of the statute marchaūt shall tary in proper person to do hys offyce and shall haue lād suffycient in the same cyte or borough to answer to euery one yf he do amys p. xiii. E. iii. ca. x.

When a statute marchaunt commyth in to the chauncery and therupon a wryt to the sheryf p is retornyd in the comyn place and the statute thereons shewed how be hyt that execucyon be dylcon tynuyd after the iustyce shall awarde execucyon without haupng ony more yght of the statute of the obligacyon The. v. henry. iii. ca. xii.

## **Surgeons.**

That all that be of the felyshyp and mystry of surgeons in london shalbe dyschaigyd of watch and all maner offyces of beeryng armoz and of inquestys and iurris in london and also that thys act extende to barbours surgions admytted so that they excede ne be at one tyme aboue the number of. xii. persons The. v. henry. v. ii. ca. vi.

R. iii.

## **C Sub pena.**

**C**The defendan wrongfully verid by fals suggestyon befoze the kyngys coucell in the chauncery shall recouer hys damagys The. xviij. R. ii. ca. vi.

**C**No wryt of sub pena shall be grauntyd tyll the suerte be found to satysfye the parte greuyd for his damagys yf the matter in the byll be not prouyd. The. xv. henry. vi. capitulo. iiii.

## **C Swannys.**

**N**o man may haue swannys and sygnetts nor no nother to hys vse yf he haue not landys & tenyments of frehold to the yerely valew of. v. shilke. And yf any do the contrary it shall be lawfull for euery of the kyngys legys to sease them. And he shall haue the one half & the kyng the other half The. xxii. E. iiii. capitulo. vi.

## **C Tanners.**

**L**oke for tanners in the tytle of coopers.

## **C Tyn.**

**A** man may charge tyn where it pleaseth hi but yf dyscharge shalbe at calyce oyl. p. xv. R. ii. c. viii.

**P**assage of tyn owt of y realme shalbe at y port of derthmoth & no ower where. p. xiiii. R. ii. c. vii.

**L**oke more for tyn in y tytle of mchāt & staple

## Tozne of Shyriffys.

**S**hyrff or baylyff may take presentmentis or indyementys befoze them in there turne but they may make no fyne no: a ward no: pces therō vppō payne of .l. s. the one half therof to the kyng and the other half to the parte greuyd but they muste certyfy that presentment to the iustye of pease at the next celsyons vppon payne of .xl. s. And they shall a ward theron proces as the law wyll but vis act shall not be pūdyceall to þ cyte of londō no: to lord of any fraunches which hath the kyngys patent therof or ellys hath yt by tytle of p̄scripcyō. The. i. E. iiii. capitulo. primo.

**N**o baylyff no: othe: offyce: shall retorne in ani turne non but sich as be of good fame and þ haue landys of free hold within the same counte to the yerely valew of .xx. s. or copy hold to .xxvi. s. viii. d. at the lest. And he that retoznerh any ȝtrarie to thys ordynaunce shall lose for euery parſō not be- yng so suffycient. xl. s. as oft as he so offendyth. And the sheryff other. xl. s. And who that wyll shall sew therfoze by accyon of dett as well a- gaynst the sayd sheryff as baylyf/ the one halfe so recoueryd to the kyng & the other half to hym self wher i nather ellō no: pteccyō shall lye And euery indyement in any turne other wyle takyn to be voyd. The. i. R. iii. capitulo. quarto.

## **Tunnage & poundage.**

Yf any marchaundys be shypped to be carryed be yonde the see or brought from thens in to thys realme and there put to land at any port the subci dye and tunnage and poundage dew to the kyng not payd nor agreed with the collector therfore than the sayd marchaundyses to be forseyted to the kyng The. xii. E. iiii. to endure the kyngs lyff This act is confyrmyd the. vi. henry. viii. ca. xiiii. To endure durynge the kyngys lyff. Loke moze for thys in þ tittle of custoe & loke for subside & pondage The. xii. E. iiii. ca. iii.

## **Trauers.**

Yf the eschetoꝝ lease any landys in the kyngys handys by inquest of offyce yf any mā put clayme therto / The eschetoꝝ shall send the same inquisycyon in to the chauncery within a moneth after þ lāde sesayd And that a wyrt shall be deliuered hi to certify the cause of the leasoz in the chauncery And there without delay to trauers the offyce or ellys to shew hys ryght And in cause that any cō befoze the chauncelloꝝ & shew hys ryght by good euydens that the chauncelloꝝ shall lett the lande vnto hym yeldyng the valew to the kyng fyndyg suerte that he shall do no wast tyll that it be iuggyd The. xxxvi. E. iii. capitulo. xiii.



This statute is enlarged the .i. h. viii. ca. x.

And. iii. monethes respyte gyfyn to anyman þ  
wyl make clayme.

¶ Loke moze for this in the tytyle of escheto.

### ¶ Treason.

¶ When a man compassith or ymagyneth the deth  
of the kyng or of the quene hys wyf or of his eldest  
sone and heyre or yf any defoyle the quene or the  
kyngys eldest doughter not married or the wyf of  
the kynges eldest son and heyre and yf a mā leney  
warr agaynst the kyng in hys realme or be adhe-  
rent to the kynges enmyes in the realme or helpe  
them or comfort the in the realme or ellys where  
And therof prouably be attaynt of open dede by  
people of hys degre and condycyon.

And yf a mā counterfeyt the kynges greute scale  
or his money or yf a man bynge any fals money  
in to this realme conterfeyt to the money of yng  
land knowyng the money to be fals for any mar-  
chaundysle or payment made in disceyt of þ kyng  
and hys people / And yf any mā sle the chaūcelloz  
tresorer or the kyngys iustyce of the one bench or  
other iustyce ineyre or assyce and all iustyces assy-  
ned of other and determyner beyng in theyr pla-  
cys in doyng theyr offyce. And it is to vnderstōd  
that these cases befoze sayd owght to be aiuggyd

treason for they extend to our souereyne lord the  
kyng and to his rcyall mageste and of suche ma-  
ner treason the forseyt of the escheys be longe to  
the kyng as well of landys and tenemētys holdē  
of other lord as of the kyng himself. And with  
this ther is a nother maner of treason that is to  
say when the seruaunt sleyth his mayster the wif  
that sleth her husband a secular or a relygious mā  
that sleyth his prelate to whom he oweth feythe  
and oberlaunce and such maner of treason gysyth  
the forseyt of the escheys to euery lord of the fee.  
And be cause that many other causis of lyke treason  
may fall in tyme to cōe wherof men cannot thiike  
nor declare at this tyme. It is agreyd that yf any  
other cause supposyd to be treason that be not spe-  
cified happyn to fall of new befoze any iustyce.  
The iustyce shall tary without goynge to iuge-  
ment of the treason tyll the case be shewyd and de-  
claryd befoze the kyng and his perlyament whe-  
ther it be treason or other felony. The. xxv. E. iii.  
Statut. de prodic capitulo. ii.

This statute was confyrmyd. d. i. h. iiii. ca. x.

Clyppynge wasshynge fyllynge of money is decla-  
ryd for treason the. iiii. h. v. Statut. ii. ca. vi. And yf  
semeth so be grauud treason for the statute sayth  
that he is a traytor to the kyng and his realme.

## **T**reason.

**B**rennyng of howspyn but yf he wold gyfe them a certen some of money/is made treason sauynge to the lordys the eschetys. The. viii. h. vi. ca. vi.

**B**rekyng of truse is made treason and lauscedon detyes also. The. ii. h. v. capitulo. vi. **S**ee the statute for dyuers causis

**I**f forgynge and counterfetyng of coyne of a nother lande is made treason as well as counterfetyng the coyne of thys lande. The. iiii. henry. vii. capitulo xvi.

**W**ho so euer that doth compasse or purpose the deth of the kynge or to depole hym or to yelde by hys lge homage. And he that leueth people and rydeth agaynst the kynge to make warre within hys realme and therof is attaynt in parlyamente shall be adiuggyd a traytor of hys treasō and shall forfeit to the kyng all hys landys that he hath or any other to his vse as well fee simple as fee tayll

**B**ut thys statute extendyth not to landys wher of any that doth sych forfait is leasyd to a nother vse. The. xxi. R. ii. capitulo. iii.

**B**rekyng of trews and saue condyitis is adiungyd haut treson The. ii. henry. v. ca. vi.

**V**acabundys & beggers.

**N**o man ihall gyff almys to beggers y be strōg and able to worke vpon payne of impyslonemēt The. xxiii. E. iii. capitulo vltimo.

**B**eggys that be stronge and hole of body shall be compellyd to worke and beggers that departe owt of theyr hūdyed cyte oꝝ borough, without letters testymonyall it shall be done to them as of laborers that pas out of the hundꝝed &c. Also heremytys and relygyous beggers shall haue letters of theyr oꝝdynaryes and clerkys letters of y vniuersite The. xii. R. ii. capitulo. vi.

**B**eggys that haue be in prison beyond the see shall haue letters of theyr captens oꝝ of the towns where they aryued and shall be swoꝛne to goo the next way to theyr contreys The. xii. R. ii. ca. vii.

**I**ustyce of pease and assyse shall inquyre of vacabundys loyterers and fayntours and them to ponyssh and as well the same iustyce as mayrys baylyffys constables & other gouerners of towns and placys where suche come may examyn them and compell them to fynd suerte of there good aberyng and other wyse commyt them to the next geale tyll the comyn of the iustyce of delyueraunce

and they haue power to doo of them as they shall  
thynke conuenient. The. vii. R. ii. ca. iiii.

**C**hayres shreuy's baylyff's and other offycers  
and rulers of cytees and towne's shall take vacabundys idellys and suspect persons and them to  
put in stockys there to abyde .iii. nyghtes with  
biede and water. and after .iii. nyghtys thei shall  
be comaundy'd to abyde the towne. And yf they  
offend agayne they shall abyde in stockys by .vi.  
dayes with þ fore sayd dyet. And he that geueth  
them any other sustenauns shall forfeyt for every  
tyme. xii. d. And that euery begger that may not  
laboꝝ shall goo in to the hundred where he dwel-  
lyd last oꝝ where he is moost knowen oꝝ where he  
was borne within .vi. wekys after proclamacyon  
of thys statute made there to abyde. And yf a-  
ny beg in any other place after that he shall be  
ponysshyd as it is be fore sayd. And that none be  
excusyd for that that he his a clerke of the vniuer-  
site oꝝ chypman except that he shew the letter of þ  
chauncelloꝝ of the vniuersite oꝝ of hys captē oꝝ of  
the towne where he cam to land. And yf he haue  
sych letters he shall be commaundy'd to go to hys  
contrye. And yf any sych vacabundys tari in any  
cyte oꝝ towne by the space of a day not ponysshed  
And sych offycer hath nottyce of hym than that of-  
fycer shall forfeyt for every tyme. xx. d.



¶ And that lordys in theyr letys and sheryffys in  
theyr turnys shall inquyre therof and take the a-  
mercyaunt for euery default. xx. d. And yf it be  
in a cyte that hath mayre and aldermen that than  
the alderman of the place wheree suche defeaute ys  
shall take the aduantage to hys owne vse. And  
that euery one þ is intytelyd to haue sych penalte  
may dystayne. &c. And further moze by this sta-  
tute the impyzsonment that is gysyn by þ statute  
of Ryc is put owt. The. xi. h. vii. ca. ii. Thys act  
is confyrmyd. The. xix. h. vii. ca. ii. And thereto  
inlargyd and addyd than yf any kepe anye suche  
beggars in hys howse ouer one nyght to forsaite  
xii. d. And also yf the offycer examyn not suche  
beggars but suffer them go vnponysshed as ys be-  
foresayd to forseyt therfore. iii. s. iii. d. And the  
lord of the lete or sheryff in hys turne or alderm  
as ys beforesayd to take the mercyaunt therfor  
iii. s. iii. d. And to dystayne therfore. And that  
the chauncelloꝝ the tresorer the two chefe iuges  
the chyff baron of the eschekꝝ the iustye of assise  
in theyr citeuitys to examyn the sayd offycers de-  
fectyfe and to put them to suche ponysshment as  
though they were conuyct by dew proces of þ law  
And þ stywarde tresorer and cōtroller of the kyn-  
ges howse haue lyke auctoryte within the pꝛyncet

of the byrge and the mayre and euery alderman  
in the cyte of london within hys warde prouyd  
þ the dyminyſſiō of ponyllhemēt of vacabundys  
shall be for wyemen with chyld and men & wyemen  
in grete ſekenes and impotent aboue the age of  
lx. yerres by the dyscrecyon of them that haue auc  
tozre. And the iuſtyces of the pease within their  
ſhyre and the mayre cheryſſe and baylyſſe in their  
iurysdyccyon to make ſerche of theſe. iiii. tymes  
in the yere that is to ſay euery quarter ons and to  
le delweteccyon done as is befoze ſayd. The. xix.  
henry. vii. capitulo. xii.

#### ¶ Warde.

¶ If any perſon take any mayd wedow oꝝ wyffe  
though they be matyed after to hym oꝝ to other  
by hys aſſent oꝝ defowlyd be yng heyres apparāt  
to any aūceſtours oꝝ hauyng any goodys oꝝ lād  
that ſych takige be felony and that the myſdoers  
takers procurators and receyters knowyng that  
ſame offence be ſugged as pꝛyncypall felons pꝛo  
uyded & this act extēd not to any mā takyng any  
womā claymīg her as his ward. þ. iiii. h. vii. ca. iiii.

#### ¶ War chaundelers.

¶ Euery perſon that worketh any war ſhall take  
for the workyng of a. li. of war candelſ ymagys &  
ſych lyke but. iiii. d. except herſys xpo payn of for  
fetoꝝ of that þ is put to ſale oꝝ the valew therof

And that the iustyce of pease mayrys baylyffs &  
strywardys of franchises haue power to serche and  
examyn it by the contreye and by theyr discrellions  
The. xi. henty. vi. capitulo. xii.

Loke for wardē of the flete in the tytill of escape  
Loke for warr in the tytill of sowder of atteyne

### **C**lenery.

**N**o p<sup>so</sup> hauig no pk of his owne shall kepe nor  
cause to be kept ani dere hays or bukstallis vpon  
payn of forseytoz for euery moneth. x. li. And no  
p<sup>so</sup> stalk or cause ani other to stalk with ani bul  
she or best to ani dere without lictēce of the owner  
maister of the gāe or kep except it be in hys owne  
grownd vpo<sup>d</sup> pai of. x. li. And no p<sup>so</sup> without his  
owne growndle or cause to be taki with ani crafte  
or ingin<sup>e</sup> ani herō without it be with haukige or  
lōge bow vpo<sup>d</sup> pai of forseytoz for euery herō. vi. s.  
viii. d. And that non owt of his owne grāde take  
ani yōge herōs owt of the neste without lycēce of  
the owner vpo<sup>d</sup> pai for euery herō. x. s. And p<sup>e</sup> euery  
mā may sew for the said forseytoz by acc<sup>ts</sup> of det.  
wherin nother wager of law essō nor ptecc<sup>io</sup> shal  
lye / And the iustyce of pease haue power to exa-  
min the p<sup>mi</sup>ss<sup>e</sup> & the ptes found in defaute to be rō  
mittid to prisō tll he haue foude suerte to pay the  
said forseyt<sup>e</sup> to the kig & those iustyce to haue the  
x. pte of the forseyt<sup>e</sup> for their labo<sup>r</sup> p. xix. h. vii. i. xi

### **Wynys**

**Wyn**shalbe assayed ii tym<sup>e</sup> in þ yere in tauar  
nys & vessellys defectyf shalbe byokyn by þ lord  
of the towne mayr & baylyffys ac & resonable  
prysette ac ad Justyce of assyse shal enquire of  
the defaut of sych meyn<sup>e</sup> & baylyff<sup>e</sup> iiii E iii c xiii  
**Marchantis** straungers shal bryngno wynys  
owt of the realme The ix E iii c xiii

**All** marchauntis repayryng to gascorn & gya  
may frely bye wynys there of the hve contrey in  
sych lybertes as they were wont xx oꝝ xxx yetes  
past wythout impolycyon oꝝ charge and yf any  
offycer oꝝ other in those partes dystorb them he  
shall forseyt for euerytyme xx li ad treble dam  
agys to pay to the kyng & to hym that wyl sew  
therfor/ The xxiii<sup>e</sup> vi c vltimo

### **Vytell & vytellers**

**No** mynister in cyte oꝝ borow wych by reaso  
of hys offyce owght to kepe the assyse of wyn ad  
vytyle be marchaunt of wyn & of vytell in gross  
noꝝ by retayle vppō payn of forseyt oꝝ of the mar  
chaundpse to the kyng and the thyrd part shall be  
gyffyn by the kyng to hi that wyl sew for hyt ac  
And the chaunceloz tresorer baron<sup>e</sup> of the esche  
kyr Justyce of ye one bech oꝝ over & Justice of al  
sele shal reserue sych pleitys by writt & wythout  
wyrtt & determie them/statuto ebor

but that is reformed the lii of H viii c viii. y it  
any beteller be chosyn to bere any offyce in any  
cyte borough or town whych shude there haue  
the assessyng & correccyō of vytell / that thā. ii. dys-  
crete personys not beyng vitillers be chosi there  
by the comynalte & swozn which ii or one of them  
whyth the seyd offyccer shall sell & set the pryce of  
vytell and that after that assessyng don it shalbe  
lawfull to the seyd offyccer to sell vitell not with-  
standyng the foreseyd act made / Statuto ebor. or  
any other act / prouydyd that thys act extend not  
to dyscharge the mynysters of the cytes of londō  
york or couentre / the iii H viii c viii.

¶ Also bochers fyshers hostlers byuers bakers &  
all other sellers of vytell / shall sell for a resonable  
pryce after the dysstaunce of the placys frō whens  
they come bypon payn of forfeytour of the doble  
balew of the thig folde. to hym that ys greuyd &  
yf he wyl not sew therfore / then he that wyl may  
sew therfore / & the mayrys & baylyffys of cytes &  
burgessylle of townys & portys haue power to in-  
quere of the premissis & the Iustice of pease haue  
power to inquere of the defaultys of sych mayrys  
& baylyffys &c. at the sewt of the parte or hi y wyl  
sew it / and if yey be couict yei shal yeld treble dos-  
mage & make fyne to y hig / y rrb Etij c b.

¶ Iustyce of pease shall inquere of the default of



hostellers & bytellers & shal ponyth them as well  
at the sewt of þ pte as at þ kigs sewt xv E iii c v  
¶ Every one þ byngyth bytell to london by lād  
or water may frely sell the wythout dysturbaunce  
by the fyshmongers bochers or pulters or other  
& that the mayr & aldermen shal redres the fault  
of fyshmongers bochers pulters as they do of yē  
that sell bred wyne or ale & the mayr & aldermen  
shal put yt in executiō vppon the payn purdyd  
touchyng the cyte of london. The xxxi E c r.

¶ Wytters shal not be chosyn to the offyce of a  
Juge yn cytes & townys but for defaut of other/  
and then they shal not sell bytell vpon payn of  
forfeytour of the same bytel / The vi R ii c ix  
¶ Wytter shalbe sold for resonable gaynys by the  
lymytacyon of the Justyce of pease. The xiii R  
ii c viii.

bytell caryed yn to skotland & the vessell or hors  
that carryeth yt shalbe forfeit The vii R ii c xv.  
but berwik ys except frō thys statut xv R ii c vii.  
The chauncelor & tresoror & other of the kyngys  
counsell may make ordynance for the pryse of  
wynys & fysh the xxxi E iii statut. de allecis  
All foreyns & alyens may sel fysh & bytell by re-  
tayll yn london & ells wher c. The vi R ii c r.  
¶ He that distorbyth any foreyn or alyen to sel fysh

in londō oꝛ els where in gꝛose oꝛ by retayle shall  
lose .xl. s. and he that sewyth therfoꝛ shall haue  
the one half / The xiiij. B. v. c. vi.

**Worsted**

**W**olys of synge worsted may be carped owt  
of the realme to what place þ any mā wyl except  
to finies payng therof the custome wythout pa-  
eng money to caleys not wythstandyng any ly-  
berte grauntid to burges of sales oꝛ marchauntys  
of the staple oꝛ other vse þ contrary. vii. B. ii. c. iij.  
¶ Worsted shall be good & not defectyf & shall be i-  
sealyd / And yf any sel any pece not beyng of the  
mylure lymytyd ad not insealyd he shall forseyt  
the valew of the peece / & the meyre of norwiche and  
ye stward of the ducht of lācaster oꝛ one of yem/  
with xiiij. artificers may make serch / vii. B. iij. c. i.

**Wollys**

**T**he sak of wol shall cōteyn xxvi. ston ad every  
sto. xiiij. li. And every person that passyth out of  
the realme wyth wollys shall find good suerte to  
the customers before hys passage to bypge at  
hys furst cōmyn agayn foꝛ every sak plate of syl-  
uer to the valew of ii. mark. & the sēe plate shall  
bysig to the kig. eschaunge / & there shall receyue his  
money / And that non toket any woll but he that  
oweth the woll byppon pai. of forseyt our. y. xiiij.  
E. ii. c. ultio / Also the customers shall certefye

the wardens of the eschequer at the toun of liddes-  
thre tymys by the yere that ys to sey at the fest of  
the natyuyte of seynt Iohn baptyst all seyntys &  
cadelmas/and yf the wardens reseue not the mo-  
ney/They shal certefye to the barons of the esche-  
kyr which shal make pces as wel agais the cus-  
tomars as agayns the suertes to leuey yt at the  
faine yere capitulo ultimo

The prys of the sortys of wollis i euery countre  
shalbe abatyed & deferyd/ And that euery mā as  
wel strager as priuey may bie wolis as vey may  
acord with ye seller. § xviij E iii statut scd c. iij

No wollis to be sold shal lye within iii mile of  
the staple/ The xxi E iij c viii

No iposicyd oꝝ charg be put vppō wolis sel led  
oꝝ ledy? other wyse thā the subsidy oꝝ custōe graū-  
tid to the kig except it be bi pliament/ xlv E iij c iij

No denysyn oꝝ foreyn make any refuse of wo-  
llys but cad card & bylleyn/ And that no bye hys  
wollis by these wordys good pakkig noꝝ other  
wordys lyke vppō payn of double damagys to  
the parte greuyd/ & the brogour shall haue halff  
yerys prysonment/ The xlii E iij c ix

No denysyn shall bye wollis but of the owner of  
the shepe and tythe woll/ but i the staple/ and that  
no denysyn regzate wollis uoꝝ marchaundyse  
of the staple vppon payne of forfeytour

of the valew of the thiſſe regatyd/ And the Juſ-  
tyce of pease in the ſeſſions ſhal enquire therof  
& ſhal ponyſh them bye the foreſeyd payn/ no en-  
gliſh man bye wollys but to hys owne uſe as to  
ſell it at ſtaple oꝛ to make cloth/ ¶ R ii. c. iiii

¶ No deniſe bying wolys wol ſell leder noꝛ led out  
of the realme vppō pai of forfeitor/ ¶ R ii. c. v

¶ Inhabytancyes at berwyke vppō tewed may by  
wollys woll ſell leder as well of the growyng of  
tyndal & other placys i ſcotland as growyng in  
ēglōd that ys to ſey betwen the waters of tweede  
& coket/ & them to put to ſale i berwyk/ ¶ R ii. c. vi

¶ No ſtraūger ſhall foꝛce clack noꝛ berd no ma-  
ner of wollys vppō payn of forfeytoꝛ of the dou-  
ble valew & iꝑſōmēt of hys body/ And that no  
packer inwynd the teſon of the woll noꝛ put in ſ  
ſame lokkys poll woll yerth noꝛ dyte/ & the pte  
ſhal haue agayns them an accyon of dyſſeyte at  
the comyn law/ ¶ The viii h vi c xxi

¶ Loke ii E iiii c. i. ii. iii/ & loke foꝛ wollys in the  
title of marchauntys

### ¶ Uſury

¶ Yf a man take any money oꝛ other thing foꝛ ſ  
ſone of the money ſauyng lawfull penalties foꝛ  
nō payment of the ſame by yf a man ſell goodys  
to any mā beyng in neceſſyte & the ſame goodys

afterward byc agayne withi. iij. monythys for a  
lasse some knowing them to be the same goodys  
by hym solde or yf a man for the lone of hys mo-  
ney hane landis or tenementys in perfite surety  
of hys money wythout cōdicōn or aduenture and  
forther couenaūtyth that he shall haue the pfitte  
of þe lōdys & tencementys tyll a certeyn tyme &c.  
thys ys vsury/ And he that ys cōuyert therof shall  
forfeyt the one halff of the money or goodys so  
sold or lant. And he that wyll sue by accōn of det  
byl or informacōn in courte of recoꝛde shall haue  
the one half/ And yf non wyll sew the kyng shall  
haue all/ The x. h. vij. c. viij. & this statute repell-  
yth þe statute of vsury made the iij. yere h. vij. c. v.  
reseruyd alwey to spyrтуall Jurysdyccōn the yre  
lawful ponyshment in euery cause of vsury/  
**L**oke more for vsury in the tytle of brokers

**A**d est finis p tēpore presenti  
Thus endyth þe abbreviacion of statute trāslatyd  
out of frech into englysh by John Rastell. & impryntid  
by þe same John þe xxv. day of october in þe xi. yere  
of þe reyn of our souereyn lord kyng hēry the viij.  
wyth þe pryvylege of our seyde souerei lord graū-  
tyd to þe seyde John that no nother impryt ageyn  
thys seyd work nor no nother ellse where prin-  
tyd of them sell wythin this realme durynge the  
space of vij. yers next after this furst impressiō.





Collares & Lappa

perf.

Pr B. Quauhtel

CB



